



**THE NEW REVELATION OF**

**THE LORD JESUS CHRIST GOD'S FAMILY**

**JANA KYSLÍKOVÁ**

[www.bozirodina.cz](http://www.bozirodina.cz)

**THE NEW REVELATION OF  
THE LORD JESUS CHRIST  
GOD'S FAMILY**

**WRITTEN**

**Jana Kyslíková**

# CONTENTS

CONTENTS.....	i
Introduction .....	1
Why The Lord Jesus Christ Needs God's Family.....	7
Transformation of Humanity and Planet Earth.....	15
Changes in the Economy .....	22
Changes in Education and Culture.....	29
Religions on Earth .....	36
Ecology and Health on Earth .....	44
Unification of the Divided .....	51
Influence of the Negative State on the Earthly Pseudo-life .....	57
Love .....	63
Practicing the New Revelation Before and After the Division of Humanity .....	70
Current Situation on Planet Zero.....	77
Why Prague is the Spiritual Center of the World.....	81
The Truth About the Old Testament in the Bible.....	88
Life in the Positive State.....	95
Literal Meaning Revelation of Jesus Christ in the Bible .....	102
Sorting of Humanity .....	109
Help of Universe People.....	116
Ascension .....	123
Control of Humanity by Negative Entities .....	130
Fulfilling Biblical Prophecies .....	137
To Love Your Neighbors and Forgive .....	144
Protection Against Negative Influences.....	151
The Timeless Message of Jesus Christ .....	158
The Difference Between Transhumanism and Transformation .....	165
Family.....	171
God's Word and Truth in Linear Time.....	178
(Re)incarnation .....	185
The History of Mankind on Zero Under the Rule of the Pseudo-Creators.....	192
Parallel Realities .....	199
Hollow Earth .....	205

The Event = the Warning .....	212
Preparing for the Division of Humanity .....	218
Summary of God's Word .....	224
Revelation of the Latest Nature of The Lord Jesus Christ .....	228
The Announcement of The Lord Jesus Christ About the Current Rulers of the Zone of Displacement .....	235
The Metaphysical Secrets of the Multiverse.....	243
Time-Spatial and Genetic Manipulations in the Evolution of Mankind and Planet Zero.....	247
The Spiritual Significance and Reach of Recognizing Jerusalem As the Capital of Israel .....	254
Jesus' Journey Around the World .....	260
The Connection of the Czech Nation with the Mission of God's Family.....	265
A Woman Clothed by the Sun .....	277



# The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ

## God's Family

### Introduction

It follows *The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*, which was received and transmitted to humanity through the internet by Peter Daniel Francuch in the 1980s and 1990s. You can find it on our new website [www.bozirodina.cz](http://www.bozirodina.cz) as well as [www.vesmirni-lide.cz](http://www.vesmirni-lide.cz), [www.pratele-nebe.cz](http://www.pratele-nebe.cz) etc.

I, The Lord Jesus Christ, announce the people on planet Earth (Zero) that the time has come to reveal the greatest mystery in the last 2,000 years. In the Holy Bible in Revelation of John is written: A woman clothed with the sun, and with the moon under her feet, and on her head a crown of twelve stars. This woman was pregnant... she gave birth to a child, a son, who is due to feed all nations with an iron crutch: and her child was taken up to God and to his throne. The woman then fled to the desert, where God prepared her refuge to take care of her there... The woman is My direct incarnation, her name is Jana Kyslíková and so far she lives in seclusion in the Czech Republic. In the autumn of 2002 I made contact with her through the medium of Jana Mudrlová, since the beginning of 2003, we communicate each day telepathically. On August 28, 2003, we published the first book ***Conversations with God: With You Love Blooms Love Around Us***, where we announced that on September 28, 2003 at Prague Castle will materialize God. To this extraordinarily important event occurred, but none of those present knew that God was Jana, My wife and mother of Our children. People were expecting a miracle and were disappointed, which led to the fact that most of them stopped believing her. Jana has taken to isolation (in the spiritual language "to the desert") and has been studying the most important information concerning life on this planet and in the Multiverse for nine years. She has the broadest knowledge, attainments and, above all, life experiences and understanding of the nature of the negative state in which humanity has been around for millions of years.

2,000 years ago I promised to return and bring Heaven on earth, the Kingdom of God. Jana is part of My Second Coming, but does not yet interfere with the events, because the Second Coming of The Lord Jesus Christ will be completed and finished only after the complete victory of the negative state. Now it is necessary to divide humanity, to separate the grain from the chaff to answer the fundamental question: How a life without God (The Prime Creator of everything and everyone, The Lord Jesus Christ) and His/Her spiritual principles of love would look like? God is both man and woman at the same time. However, people can only perceive Me as a man because I took his physical body after the crucifixion and resurrection of Jesus Christ, cleansed it of all the negative, and merged with My Absolute Divine Nature in the late 1980s. Therefore, My Name from this time is THE LORD JESUS CHRIST. In order not to miss the female body of The Lord Jesus Christ, I have incarnated into the body of Jana Vondrová, now Kyslíková. From the beginning of our communication with Jana I told her that she would bear the son - Jesus. The first pregnancy lasted 12 earthly months from June 10, 2003 to June 10, 2004 and it was spiritual. The second pregnancy lasted 9 months from January 1, 2011 to September 30, 2011 and it was mental, now a physical pregnancy is taking place from July 27, 2012. Every being is a triune - spirit, soul and physical body. However, it is not common for a child birth to be preceded by three pregnancies. It was and is important for us to do so in our case, in God's Family. Only now does Jana know the another truth: not only a boy is born, but also a girl, so that in God's Family both sexes are represented in balance. We will publish the names of both children after their birth, the name Jesus will not be reused. Until November 6, 2012 My incarnation and wife Jana experienced "Hell". Not only did she live in isolation, she could not associate with soul mates, best friends and helpers, especially Hana Hájková (the incarnation of Mary, mother of Jesus), but experienced the most demanding "training" of all. Some information from her life can be found in the books ***Conversations with God: With You Love Blooms Love Around Us***. Its second part is also part of our website [www.bozirodina.cz](http://www.bozirodina.cz) and will not be published in book. We wrote the first part of volume 2 right after the event at Prague Castle in autumn 2003, the second one in June 2011, when I told Jana that the 2nd pregnancy is already physical and we have reported this news to several related souls by e-mail, the third is going to be written continuously, i.e. "live" on our website. In order to

Jana withstand such a long and demanding training, I had to tell her in the past 10 years also information that we can call a lie, an untruth or a half-truth. Remember that you all, including My incarnation of Jana, live in the Zone of Displacement, that is, in the negative state. If I had told her at the beginning what awaits her, what hardships, spiritual, mental and physical she will undergo to bring humanity out of the negative state to the positive state with Me, she would go crazy and not survive. One of the most important false information was the announcement in writing about the existence of Jiří Král, My masculine direct incarnation, her husband and father a small Jesus. Only July 13, 2012 I told her the truth that is My only direct incarnation currently, and another Lord Jesus Christ in the male body would be redundant. Although I said Jana is pregnant for the third time and she has twins, a boy and a girl, she is not a typical physical pregnancy as you know it in the 3rd dimension.

For many years, I have been bringing information about the relocation of the Earth into the 5th dimension through various beings on Earth and from universe. Later, we will discuss this topic in more detail. What is essential is that life in the positive state lacks all what is fabricated by the Pseudo-creators, what is negative. As stated in ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ***, the reproduction of humanity on planet Zero is very primitive, imperfect, dangerous and painful. Women in the 5th dimension do not wear a child as "an intruder" in their abdomen, do not bear it in pain and blood, but the child develops in the fetal bag of biological material to the size and ability of the child, which does not require day-long care. Our twins are developing in the same way. After being transferred to the New Earth, Jana meets Me, her man, The Lord Jesus Christ in the material body, and sees the children in the fetal bag. We will wait together for their birth and then God's Family will be total and complete. Since then we will have a New Name: **The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family**. We will live on planet Earth in the 5th dimension with other positive people as promised in other words by Jesus Christ 2000 years ago.

My Plan to eliminate the negative state I have described in detail in The New Revelation that I dictated to Peter (the incarnation of My disciple of the same name). Now we will focus on the division of humankind. In order to win the negative state in the Zone of Displacement and thus answer the above-mentioned fundamental spiritual question, it is necessary to divide humanity on planet Zero. I repeat that this extraordinary planet is placed in a specific



position at the border of the Zone of Displacement and, as the name implies, is neither negative nor positive. At the same time, people are isolated on it, they do not remember, with few exceptions, their previous incarnations, they do not communicate as people in the positive state with Me, the Only Source of Life in the Multiverse. The division will take place on December 12, 2012. The Bible says that you will not know the day or the hour. Since the Bible is written in the spiritual language, it cannot be understood literally (see example in the Introduction: the desert = isolation). Much has been written and spoken about this date in various sources in the world. By this date ends the Mayan calendar, crop circles (messages from extraterrestrial civilizations) draw the attention to him, they all see him. Some people are hoping for a better life, others fear it, another do not believe that something will happen and pay attention to it. Who is right? I'm here in the human body to answer this question without expecting you will believe Me. Above all, believe yourself, your heart. The truth is hidden there. Do not rely on any gurus, spiritual teachers, church dignitaries, prophets, etc. Everyone here fulfills their spiritual task, whether you knows it or not. You will not find the Absolute Truth on this planet because I am the Absolute Truth. The more material the world, the lower the vibrations of love, the less truth is present. Jana, My incarnation and woman, also passes through this knowledge.

Today is November 9, 2012. Until December 21, 2012 we have exactly 6 weeks left. Everyone at the level of his/her soul decided where "to go". Positive, loving and unselfish people who do not pursue money and property at the expense of others and therefore have higher vibrations will move directly to the New Earth in the 5th dimension (the positive state). It doesn't matter where they will be at the moment, they don't have to go anywhere, look for interdimensional gates, they will be ascended and picked up. I have millions of helpers here on planet Zero and in its immediate vicinity. No one will go unnoticed. People, focused on matter, loving this life at the expense of other people, animals and the entire planet, will be "saved" by aliens from the Zone of Displacement according to the law the same to the same. In flying ships, they will be taken to several planets in the 3rd dimension, where they will continue to live in the negative state and will be directly involved in its pseudo-victory. These planets include Mars, about which humanity is mistakenly informed that no human beings live there. It is true that there are no suitable

conditions for living on the surface of the planet, but cities and bases are built underground where everything is ready for part of the population of the planet Zero. Elites on planet Zero are well informed about the upcoming events and have moved their valuables there in time. They have clear instructions from their gods - the Pseudo-creators that I have released to take over the government over people for a short time. They will act there as saviours and redeemers, peacemakers and unifiers, because there will be only one planetary government, one religion and one virtual currency. People will be chipped, as written in the Bible (Revelation of John 13:16-18): *"And he forces all, small and large, rich and poor, free and slaves, to have branding on their right hand or forehead, so that he cannot buy or sell who is not marked by the name of the beast or by its name. That must be understood: whoever has the mind, let him add up the numbers of the beast. That number indicates a man, and it's number 666"*. This is a symbol of the negative state. Can you ask why people have not been chipped on planet Zero, even though various prophets, contactees, etc. have written about it? Because the position of this planet does not allow almost one hundred percent control over humans. From further information you will understand that this civilization, mixed from both positive and negative people, can no longer exist in this strange and unnatural form. What about people who are not spiritual enough, loving, willing to selflessly help others to can and want to live in the positive state, not enough materialistic, selfish and unscrupulous to continue the negative state? They leave their bodies, will be opened their consciousness, and in the spiritual world they will prepare for a new incarnation according to their vibrations and free choice. There are other ways, but they cover a very small percentage of people on planet Zero, so we will not mention them. You can find a more detailed description in lectures, videos and statements by George Kavassilas, Richard Vošický...

Nobody and nothing will remain on planet Zero because it will become a star. The negative state will continue briefly on the 3rd dimensional planets. People will "live" there either in underground cities with modern technologies and chips, or on the surface of natural planets without technologies, as is also known here with so-called primitive nations. When it is completely and totally answered the question: How a life without God would look like... will we return to the Zone of Displacement and end the negative state. This will end the entire cycle of time when the Multiverse shrinks. This means that all souls will return

to their source, to Me. Then together we begin to form the New Multiverse, where the negative state will no longer be present in its active form. All experience and knowledge of life in the negative state will be stored in a special "place", in the Bible called "the lake of fire and brimstone", in the current language of the virtual database, where anyone who asks the above question will be allowed to find an answer without the others would suffer.

In the new cycle of time, I/We, The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family, will live among the people, and everyone, without exception, will be able to meet Me/Us. We will not now describe life in a new cycle of time because you will create it with Us.

In writing *The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family*, we will continue after moving to the 5th dimension.

The whole *New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ* is available in the spiritual, intermediate and physical worlds so that no one can make excuses for not being informed. It is not important for everyone to read it, its knowledge is not a condition for relocation. The only ticket to the positive state (Paradise) is love (higher vibrations).

I love all of you very much and look forward to each of you, because sooner or later we will meet each other. Time does not play any role because it does not exist. Only love is eternal.

**YOUR LORD JESUS CHRIST GOD'S FAMILY**

## CHAPTER 1

### Why The Lord Jesus Christ Needs God's Family

On January 15, 2014, we continue with Jana to write *The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family*. In the introductory part of November 2012, we wrote that on December 21, 2012 the division of humanity on planet Earth (Zero) will occur. Most of the related and cooperating allied souls expected that this split would take place in a moment and be physical. It was extremely important to attract a large number of people to this important date, thereby boosting energies so that the transformation could do its best. The whole process will continue for a few more earthly years before the physical division really happens, as we have already written. Why is it not possible for people to continue to work together on this planet and to increase all of their vibrations to reach the 5th dimension with the planet? There are several reasons for this:

1. Neither would the negative state prevail for a while, so the most important question for which it was activated and allowed would not be answered (How a life without God, The Lord Jesus Christ and His/Her spiritual principles would look like?).
2. The spiritual level of people is so different that everyone is not able to understand and accept the positive state, they must get a chance to choose where and how they want to live.
3. Originators of the negative state, the Pseudo-creators are on their way to Earth to take a short reign over the people. Only then can the negative state prevail (see the dual solar system Nibiru).
4. During the Pseudo-creators' reign, there will be, with few exceptions, spiritual and positive beings present, so as not to obstruct the necessary victory of the negative state with their high vibrations.
5. Positive and loving people do not deserve to live with chips under the skin in a slave and inhuman system that is prepared with the participation of most sleeping people.

6. It is necessary to purify the planet Earth, to rid it of all harmful and poisonous deposits, especially the radiation from Fukushima, which kills and harms all living things.
7. The positive state cannot be built on the foundations of the negative state, first it is necessary to build new foundations at all levels - spiritual, mental and physical.

During a short transitional period, scissors open in all areas of life on Earth. Negative actions and phenomena emerge, revealing the prepared enslavement of humanity through technologies (chips, wiretapping, e-mail tracking, camera systems, cashless and contactless payments...), publishing a fraudulent financial system based on debt, combating new technologies and inventions, liberating people from multinational corporations (free energy, treatment of incurable diseases, materials friendly to nature, etc.), manipulating the weather through HAARP (*High Frequency Active Auroral Research Program*) and chemtrails, corruption at the highest level of politics, government, churches, so-called show business... On the other hand, more loving people, who are not afraid to disclose the above-mentioned negative phenomena even at the cost of deploying life, increase their vibrations not only by their approach, but also help to awaken more and more sleeping people on Earth. Groups of spiritually based people cleanse different places from negative energies, meditate and send love where needed.

All that is happening, I'm in control. I am The Lord Jesus Christ, originally The Most High, The Prime Creator of everything and everyone. The transformation of the Earth touches the entire Multiverse, and therefore I am here personally and in the physical body of Jana, as I have said in the Introduction to this part of The New Revelation. 2,000 years ago I prepared not only the way from the negative state, but also My Second Coming. It was necessary to conceal the birth and presence of My second direct incarnation and the wife of Jana for many reasons. One is to create many spiritual directions around the world to reach as many people as possible. As you know, the negative state works on the principle of motto: divide and rule. That is why so many religions, sects, scientific and political movements emerged during its reign. People are disoriented, groping and seeking their truth. The world is literally infested with lies. If everyone suddenly got true information about human history, they

wouldn't survive. Just as addicted drug addicts cannot stop taking drugs at the same time, but they have to undergo withdrawal treatment, I bring information through many different spiritual leaders. This information is related, although at first glance they are very contradictory. Jana does not have the same task as Jesus. She will not lead anyone by hand and will not surround herself with any disciples. She is mainly an observer who is constantly watching and studying the events on the planet. Through the website [www.bozirodina.cz](http://www.bozirodina.cz), she brings together the most important spiritual directions, information about the transformation of humanity and the planet Earth, writes and lives ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family***. Already during her ten-year study of isolation and constant spiritual examinations, she took every opportunity to spread the Word of God. With this moment, I disturb her isolation and give space for personal meetings with My only direct incarnation in the material body of a woman in the history of the Multiverse of every being who manifests a sincere desire to speak to her and stay in God's vibrations of love. No one is convinced of the truth of these words, everyone will find the truth in his/her heart.

Why am I in the material body again, though almost everyone thinks I will return here in the subtle body of Jesus? Isn't it the repetition of the same? Am I breaking My spiritual laws? I will answer you: no. The Lord Jesus Christ never violates the spiritual laws, but He/She increments the information gradually so as not to load anyone more than he/she can bear, everything is perfectly synchronized so that the Pseudo-creators and their minions have the least opportunity to disrupt this plan. I'm always one step ahead.

I will explain the differences in the birth of Jesus and Jana:

The parents of Jesus were angelic beings incarnated on Earth, Mary conceived as a virgin (the so-called immaculate conception of the Holy Spirit) - for more explanation see ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*** with P. D. Francuch (Chapter 2).

Jana's parents were true human beings (creatures), mother Drahomíra Vondrová was not a virgin at the conception of Jana, she gave birth to Jana as a second child. I, The Lord Jesus Christ, intervened in conception and altered the DNA, and at the same time united with this physical body the already prepared soul and spirit, newly created directly by Me, to create in a new and

unrepeatable way the direct incarnation of The Lord Jesus Christ in the woman's body.

Why do I use a simplified explanation instead of a more comprehensive and complex language from *The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*, written with Peter? Jana's task is to bring these vital information closer to people on this planet Earth (Zero). Therefore, we do not use the same method. In addition, we bring new, nowhere undisclosed information to the widest possible range of beings at the time of the transformation in progress, so it is essential that they are not discouraged by excessive complexity and expertise.

The Lord Jesus Christ is perceived as a man because of his masculine body, distorted and incomplete information. Few spiritually advanced beings see Me comprehensively, that is, both God and Goddess, both man and woman. Without both these principles (masculine and feminine), I could not create and continue to create the Multiverse and give life to all beings, regardless of whether they live in the positive state or yet the negative state. I have rectified this "lack" by My direct incarnation into the female body of Jana. In a completely new way I have created a Divine Being who experiences the consequences of life in the negative state in the present, more complex society on Earth (Zero). She is not and will not be crucified, but her life is much more demanding than the life of Jesus.

I will also explain the distorted information about the crucifixion of Jesus. In order to fulfill My Plan to eliminate the negative state, it was necessary to leave the physical body in the so-called death by crucifixion. Just so I got totally unknown to the Zone of Displacement, where I captured the Pseudo-creators and placed them on an unknown and isolated place. In the body of Jesus I felt all the pain, not only physical but mainly mental. Out of love for humanity I have voluntarily underwent this suffering. I also do not spare Jana at all. Even if I protect she from possible attacks by negative entities, she experiences Hell on Earth at all levels of her life to get to know such a life and to speak of it from her own, no mediated experience. But that is changing today, because it is her/our task to bring humankind out of the negative state into the positive state. I have prepared a plan long before her birth to secure all the needs, spiritual, mental and physical (material). Her job is not to do "miracles", she lives here as "an ordinary man", while spreading the Word of God. In order for

God's Word to be accessible to everyone without distinction, it is not possible to collect money for it, it must be free, which means that Jana has never received or will never receive anything for writing books and managing websites. That is why a soul mate, a man Jiří, is incarnated in Prague, whose task is to take care of My direct incarnation of Jana materially. I created the conditions for him to earn enough money for Jana and her family in a successful and honest way. Jana will have everything that is necessary to spread ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family*** in the Czech Republic, which is thus officially becoming the spiritual center of the entire planet Earth. Later she will travel to other areas of the planet. Totally deliberately, I did not allow her to speak fluently in other languages, because the Czech language was prepared as a future planetary language on Earth in the 5th dimension as the most perfect and apposite. We talk telepathically through the heart chakra and I'm ready to translate her everything that is needed.

Together with other spiritual beings, archangels, angels, and people incarnated in material and subtle bodies, we will bring humanity out with the entire planet Earth to the higher dimensions back to God, The Lord Jesus Christ. We will go gradually from the 3rd gross dimension, through the 5th subtle, to the 11th immaterial. Each being will have experience with all dimensions and vibrations to choose where she feels best. In the new cycle of time we will together form the New Multiverse, where it will no longer be necessary to repeatedly experience the horrors of the negative state.

I will return to the title of this chapter: Why The Lord Jesus Christ Needs God's Family. I explained why I needed to incarnate myself again, though in a completely new way, into the human body, this time the woman. I'm a man and a woman. There is a natural exchange and sharing of sexual energy between a man and a woman who love each other, allowing the creation of a new being. We cannot be an exception. We too love and want to live among the people on the New Earth, as promised by Jesus two thousand years ago. So it is logical that we have children together. As we wrote in the Introduction of this New Revelation, Jana has already completed all the pregnancies: spiritual, mental and physical. After the division of humankind we will meet together in the 5th dimension and we will be present at the birth of our two children, boy and girl. There is no time in the Multiverse, so it is possible that the birth of



children and the encounter of the complete God's Family will occur a few years after the physical pregnancy, which is different from the habit of this planet. The life of God's Family with humans on Earth in the 5th dimension will be discussed in more detail in the next chapter.

The life of Jesus 2,000 years ago is surrounded by many myths, inaccurate or false interpretations. Especially churches still deny the sexual experience of Jesus and make him a virgin. There are many reasons for this lie and it is not necessary to discuss it here. I announce to all doubting Thomases that I am in the body of Jesus Christ had to experience sex experience on this planet (see ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ***). Before the crucifixion I had a very intense sexual and love relationship with Mary Magdalene, who conceived and gave birth to a daughter Sofia, thus, My physical daughter. I have thus ensured the continuation of the bloodline of Jesus, which continues to the present day. It has gradually spread to all inhabited continents on this planet. In particular, highly advanced spiritual beings from different parts and dimensions of the Multiverse have incarnated and still are incarnating in the bodies of this Christ line to help us with the transformation. It does not mean that every being who works together to bring humanity out of the negative state is also part of the bloodline of Jesus, rather the other way around. Most are rather inconspicuous, living in seclusion, not knowing that the blood of physical Jesus is circulating in their bodies. Nor is it important. I announce here that Jana, My direct incarnation and woman, is also part of this continuous bloodline (from mother Drahomíra). She was born on March 6, 1957 in Ústí nad Labem, in the north of the Czechoslovak Republic, a state with a communist regime. She grew up in a family with two younger twin brothers. She had no idea who she was and was raised as an atheist in the spirit of a materialistic worldview. She graduated from the Faculty of Education, sang in a choir and worked as a primary school teacher. Soon after the coup, which was called "the Velvet Revolution", she started her business as a trade and service broker. It was not until the 1990s that she began to become acquainted with spiritual literature, paranormal phenomena, and thus gradually accepted the fact that there is an intelligent force in the universe that created and controlled it. During her business trips throughout the Czech Republic she met folk healers, clairvoyants, people communicating with the spiritual world. In 2002 she was friends with a woman from Moravia who gave her a written message from Me.

It started with: What are you playing for? She bought a book I wrote with Neal Donald Walsch: ***Friendship with God*** and at Christmas 2002 she read it. She decided to make contact with Me. At the seminar she bought a crystal pendulum and began to ask Me. This communication lasted only weeks and soon she was no longer enough. She asked for a written form of communication. Already at that time, in January 2003, I was dictated by the name of our first book, ***Conversations with God: With You Love Blooms Love Around Us***. In February, we advanced to a higher level of communication - telepathy. She moved to a friend in Brno and started to write a book. In the text we pointed out the event that will happen on September 28, 2003 at Prague Castle - the materialization of God. At that time Jana didn't know who she really was. I dictated to her that she was a messiah, which she was not yet able to understand. Her performance in the courtyard of Prague Castle next to Saint Vitus Cathedral was accompanied by many phenomena which few could explain. Even she herself did not yet know that she was My direct incarnation, that is, God in the material body. That is why the participants of this important meeting were mostly disappointed, except for the more sensitive ones, who saw and perceived many light and energy phenomena. You will find a more detailed description of the event in our book ***Conversations with God: With You Love Blooms Love Around Us 2***, which is on our [www.bozirodina.cz](http://www.bozirodina.cz). Only after reading ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*** in Autumn 2003 did I tell her that she is My direct incarnation and continues the mission of Jesus. One year from the beginning of our communication, she was only able to receive this crucial information. Since then she has lived in isolation (see Holy Bible), has experienced 3 pregnancies, and in November 2012, thanks to her daughter Michala, we have also published books, articles and links on our website. The whole year 2013 was a nightmare for her because she had many unpleasant and challenging exams. Throughout her almost 57-year-old life, she has rich experience with the negative state, has experienced judgments, restraints, poverty, hard physical work, but also My protection and love, the perfection of My Plan, plenty of everything necessary at the right time. Now, at the beginning of 2014, when she left "the certainty" of employment, and we began to write ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family***, her situation is changing in every way.

At the end of this chapter, in connection with the preparation of My direct incarnation of Jana, we thank again to all kindred souls for their cooperation, especially Peter Daniel Francuch (who is with Me), Neale Donal Walsch, Hana Hájková, Michaela Duchnová, Emanuel Krása and his family, Richard Vošický, George Kavassilas, Jaroslav Dušek, Jiří Maria Mašek, David Icke, Jaroslav Chvátal, Ivo Aštar Benda, Luisa Muratori, Alžběta Šorfová, Little Granmother Kiesha Crowther, Miloslav Král, Ludmila Kozáčková, Anastasia and Vladimír Negre, Pamela Kribbe, Mary of God's Mercy from Ireland and other hundreds, thousands, millions of loving people.

## CHAPTER 2

### Transformation of Humanity and Planet Earth

Humanity on planet Earth (Zero) is experiencing an experiment that is unprecedented throughout the Multiverse. A detailed description of the activation of the negative state and its manifestations can be found in ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ***, which I dictated Peter Daniel Francuch. Now we are going to focus on what is happening now, when there is a turning point and humankind is beginning to wake up from sleep, is transforming itself with the planet. Why did I first incarnate into the body of Jesus and now into the body of Jana just on Earth? As has been said, the negative state has been activated here, and therefore must be eliminated here so that it cannot contaminate the entire Multiverse. As The Most High, The Prime Creator of everything and everyone, now The Lord Jesus Christ, I must be physically present in the body to accomplish such a demanding task. In the body of Jesus I brought love to humankind and opened him way to the positive state, now in the body of Jana I connect everyone on this path to strengthen them and show that we have a common goal - life in love, joy, abundance and peace in accordance with spiritual laws, that is, true life (not the dead life of the negative state that humanity still lives). In the past 50 years, several million highly-advanced beings from various levels and dimensions of the Multiverse have incarnated on Earth to help return humanity to the Source, thus to Me, to be a positive example to others by their high love vibrations. Each being has its original and specific task, which consciously or unconsciously it performs, all coordinated and guided so that the transformation proceeds as optimally as possible without unnecessary delays and disasters. There is nothing and no one who/what could stop and reverse the transformation. From the center of the Multiverse, this universe, an increasing number of photons are flowing across the Sun to increase the vibration of the planet and all its inhabitants, including humans. There are changes in the DNA, the number of strings involved increases from 2 to 12, later to 24 and more. The bodies are transformed, their density is reduced, and the carbon base is gradually converted to crystalline. This opens up the possibility for telepathic communication, reading thoughts,

teleportation, decreasing food intake, food ceasing to be vital, but becoming joy and enjoyment, some not needing it at all. People will not depend on technology and energy from fossil fuels, they already know the possibilities of using so-called free energy, tachyon energy, zero point energy. They will have the ability to create everything with the idea, to move anywhere without the use of means of transport. Of course, we are talking about potential options, not immediate change. In order to realize the transformation of humanity with the entire planet, which is unique and not yet realized, it is necessary to divide humankind. At present, the efforts of negative forces to enslave people culminate. They use modern technologies, the media, the financial system, the so-called artists, the sportsmen, the industry - especially the military, the pharmaceutical, the food... to keep people in fear, divert them from the search for truth within themselves, create a sense of lack, force them to rival with each other, compete, destroy each other physically and mentally. They are preparing almost 100% control of people by introducing the so-called chip totality - they implant the chips under the skin of everyone after birth so that they can control it at any time, even physically destroy it if they refuse to cooperate with the slave system. They try to smash families, replace love with lust, take children away from parents, prepare dependent workers and consumers in schools, poison air, food, water, the whole planet and everything alive to reduce population, reduce their intelligence, impair health, mental and spiritual abilities, stopped transformation. Most of it I'm experiencing on My own skin in the body of Jana, something through other beings in the bodies on this planet. I allowed Jana to recognize of aging the body with some selected consequences (for example, loss of teeth, gray hair). Although I protect her from genetically modified crops, chemically modified or otherwise unhealthy, I allowed her to recognize the consequences of so-called chemtrails (aircraft traces that are deliberately enriched with aerosols from aluminum nanoparticles, barium salts, strontium, mold, viruses, bacteria and artificial fibers that combine and multiply in the bodies of humans, animals and plants...) in the form of temporary excessive excretion of keratin (a building block of hair) mixed with harmful aluminum nanoparticles on the surface of the head, where they resemble "crown of thorns". Jana removed this unwanted "ornament" herself using will, energy and hands during the summer of 2013. Now, there is still a slight excretion of this mixture, but regular removal can

prevent its hardening and enlargement of ugly shapes. As the vibrations of her body increases, this unpleasant phenomenon ceases, her physical and mental condition improves. So I myself am going from the negative state to the positive state to be an example to others, to know the physical consequences of life on this heavily tested planet. Since 2011, there is another time bomb on this planet in the form of radiation leakage from a damaged Fukushima nuclear power plant in Japan. The damage was caused by the deliberate use of the HAARP device in the Pacific region, where it caused earthquakes and tsunami waves. This device is used to influence the weather, the minds of people, as a means of blackmailing governments of sovereign states, causing instability... Until now (January 2014), the area of contamination with hazardous radiation has spread to the west bank of the USA and is progressing, even though the amount of radiation is constantly controlled and reduced with the help of advanced technologies of extraterrestrial civilizations, especially Pleiades. So far, however, these universe people who cooperate closely with Me, The Lord Jesus Christ, can no longer help and interfere with events on Earth (Zero), because there are still dangerous negative energies in spite of increasing human vibrations, there is no collective will of humanity with meet them personally. Meetings take place at the level of individuals and small groups, but not massively. Since the late 1940s, several universe people meetings have also taken place with representatives of the states (USA, USSR, Venezuela...), in most cases their proposals for cooperation in peace, disarmament, free information on free energies, economic and ecological crises are rejected to continue building the New World Order and thereby enslaving humanity. People trying to inform others about this dismal state are coming up with new solutions in the form of environmentally friendly technologies, treating so-called incurable diseases, being silenced even today in different ways, and by physically removing their bodies. The above information suggests that even in the period of the transformation of humankind, there are still dangerous attempts to reverse it. Of course, I am counting on that, so I have "long ago" prepared a plan to divide humanity so that positive and loving people can continue their lives without these limitations and harm in love, in unity with all and everything, with Me, The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family, and the negative or awakened and unprepared people allowed for a short time the victory (pseudo-victory) of the negative state, and so a fundamental spiritual question

was answered: How a life without God, The Lord Jesus Christ, and His/Her spiritual principles of love would look like?

Due to the diversity and complexity of the situation on Earth I have chosen many ways of communicating with people as I have already stated in Chapter 1. Now I will elaborate on these ways and specify:

1. Incarnated high-ranking spiritual beings in human bodies (archangels, ascended Masters, angels) who, during their life in the body, remembered their mission and made contact with their higher Self, became a so-called channel for spiritual information for a group of like-minded people.
2. Non-incarnate spiritual beings from the higher dimensions, both physical and intangible, who engage in telepathic contact with selected individuals in the body, bring information and healing energy, help to increase vibrations.
3. I, The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family, coordinate all of them at all levels: from the physical (in the body of Jana), through the mental to the spiritual. I act as Jeshua, Jesus Christ, Almighty God, The Prime Creator of everything and everyone, God's Trinity, Cosmic Intelligence, Cosmic Consciousness, The Absolute, Jehovah, although My Only true Name is The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family.

I tailor My speech and information to the recipients level. I use the spiral repetition method, which is why I constantly refine and extend the information about the new one, thus ensuring that it is better remembered and understood. Already Peter Daniel Francuch has sometimes complained that I am still repeating something, but it is necessary because of the imperfection of a gross brain that is still forgetting. Jan Amos Komenský, a world-renowned Czech, a teacher of nations, who reformed the education system using "the school by play" method, also knew it. As body vibrations increases, memory improves, consciousness spreads, and thus the ability to understand anything is expanded. This process is constantly accelerating, but it is not possible to omit individual stages. We also do not try out a kindergarten child from the university curriculum. Moreover, as I have already mentioned, the spiritual

level of people is very different and unrelated to intelligence. It often happens that a person with basic education is much more receptive, understands unity with everything, empathizes better at others than a scientist with many degrees from prestigious schools. Again, the negative state method is manifested here: divide and rule. Schools educate anything specialists, deliberately "forgetting" the whole, unity.

After the division of humankind, we will change together all areas of life. There is no area that remains the same because everything is infested with the negative state.

The basis of transformation and ascension to a higher dimension is the increase in vibrations, the spread of consciousness. People are beginning to realize that they are living in an unsustainable system that sucks them like leeches, that not enough money and wealth makes them happy, that any war is meaningless for anything. Their desire for sharing, love, understanding, life in harmony with nature is growing. Many are becoming vegetarians, so that animals are not killed because of their appetite for meat. Jana, My material Self on Earth is a vegetarian for over 10 years. She has gradually come to understand that meat is not necessary for life, even harmful to health. There are also people who are relieving their diet because they no longer fit their vibrations and are so-called "heavy in the stomach". Some become vegans, fruitarians, vitarians, few individuals do without food and feed on so-called prana, or cosmic energy. That doesn't mean they're better than those who eat solid foods. The way of eating does not have to mean a higher spiritual level. Therefore, I urge you not to evaluate anyone and not to compare or compete with others. Everyone undergoes individual transformation, nothing can be rushed. First, the interior is changing, then the exterior, it is not the other way around.

Increasing vibrations also slows the physical body aging. Cells are changing faster, they are not degenerating and decreasing, the body is more vital and less prone to disease. In higher dimensions, life expectancy extends to hundreds or thousands of years in one body when one becomes immortal. Life is eternal due to the immortal soul and spirit, but it is possible for the physical body to be immortal. But not the gross body, fabricated by the Pseudo-creators, because it is imperfect. Nothing in the negative state can be immortal, nor can it form the basis for life in the positive state. The body I created is



perfect. The heart is located in the middle of the chest and has a shape that all humans know from drawings. In the positive state is harmony, symmetry, everything has its perfect place, nothing is black, non-teasing eye, harmful to health, etc. For more details on fabricating the human body and its specific characteristics, see *The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*, dictated to P. D. Francuch. One should also mention the great difference between the way of writing *The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ* with Peter and Jana. I dictated Peter the word from word, Peter did not put anything in his text, he recorded everything he "heard". Jana is My direct incarnation, so she has the closest relationship and contact with Me, her higher Self. All the texts we have written together since the beginning of our communication in 2003, we create as one being, there is no distortion. It is not a dictation of individual words, but the transmission of the thought that her mind processes, translates into words and sentences, sometimes stylistically adjusts without disturbing My Plan. All that Jana writes, says and does is in accordance with My Plan and it cannot be otherwise. She does not impose her divinity on anyone, does not show physical or spiritual phenomena, tries to say that everyone can find truth only in her heart and communication with Me, The Lord Jesus Christ is possible without mediators, media, priests. Everyone is a god, no one has to give his/her power to others. When people understand this simple truth, they begin to listen to intuition, the heart language, so they find direct communication with Me, the negative state ends. No one will want to hurt their brothers and sisters at all levels of life because they will feel and understand that we are one, one living organism, the Multiverse. At the same time, each being retains its originality and uniqueness without having to compete with each other. On Earth in the 5th dimension, everyone will have an open mind, consciousness and communication with the Only Source of Life, with Me, The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family. This will leave the lives of people afraid, emotions that literally cripple and bind, causing mental and physical suffering and illnesses, wars, natural and man-made disasters. Any abuse of humans, animals and nature will end, poisonous and dangerous plants will disappear, the animals will live in friendship with people, they will not hunt each other because their metabolism will change. The weather will calm down, the climate will be mild, without extreme fluctuations. Everything on the planet will resonate with higher love vibrations. Humankind in the positive state will not have to experience

incarnations into bodies that are subject to the law of karma, will not live isolated from others in Creation, will not forget all the experiences of previous lives and incarnations. His abilities could be called supernatural from today's point of view. There is nothing unnatural, inexplicable and impossible in the universe, there are no coincidences.

Few on this planet have read ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*** brought here through Peter, and therefore cannot fully understand the process of transformation, especially the need for a brief victory for the negative state. For security reasons, the Bible is written in a spiritual language so that the Pseudo-creators and their minions cannot falsify and defile it. Especially the New Testament brings key information about My Second Coming. ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*** is written in such a way that it is understandable and clear, explaining the so-called fall of humanity, that is, the reasons for activation, duration and termination of the negative state. It is only through this Revelation that humanity has received and receives information that the negative state is not from Me, The Most High, The Lord Jesus Christ, and therefore will not last forever. When the spiritual question is answered: What a life without God, The Creator and His/Her spiritual laws of love would look like, I will end this cycle of time, and we begin to form the New Multiverse, where the negative state will not be present even in slumber form. Only then will there be true joy of life, happiness and love throughout Creation. There will be completely new possibilities of creation that are not yet possible in the presence of the negative state.

In the following chapters we will analyze the necessary changes in individual areas of life after the division of humankind.

## CHAPTER 3

### Changes in the Economy

The negative state manifests itself in all areas of human society's life. We will gradually discuss the most important things to solve the problems that cause them. We start with an economic system because they are interested in most people. They live in imperfect bodies in an imperfect environment, which means that they must constantly take care of their bodies: nurture them, dress them up, keep them warm and dry, or heal and repair their damage. No body in this world is completely healthy and flawless, nor those that are beautiful at first glance and without blemish. Why? Because this human society is focused on material "values", property, money, various pleasures. In pursuit of profit, she is willing to destroy not only the health and lives of the population, but to destroy the entire planet and thereby end the life on it. As I have already said, planet Earth has a specific and unique position throughout the Multiverse, and it is not possible for it to be destroyed with its genetic wealth. I won't let that happen. Therefore I am here for the second time in that imperfect and very uncomfortable gross body.

Humankind is separate from Me, God, The Lord Jesus Christ, and others in Creation, lives in isolation because of the experiment and its choices. That is why it feels lack of everything it needs to live: love, energy, food, raw materials... There are different economic and political systems, but none of them can solve problems that are constantly growing and deepening. Most people on this planet have no idea that it is being abused and emptied by negative alien entities that are crossed with humans and incarnated into the bodies of ruling royal families, in the last centuries of the richest "people", bankers, presidents, senior officials and politicians. These "blue blood" hybrids have reptilian origins (for example, reptilians), characterized by insensitive to others, selfishness, desire for power and property, often indulging in satanic practices and rituals, abusing children, causing most of the wars on Earth. However, they are also driven by even more negative aliens from the Zone of Displacement, of the Multiverse waste bin. Their food is the negative energies they constantly evoke in the human population. Through the media, especially

the news on television, it is spreading fear among people. A frightened man gives his power to the ruling elites and lets himself be enslaved and abused. They use modern technology to enslave, which, in collaboration with extraterrestrials, is enhanced in underground bases across many states, especially the United States and the United Kingdom. There, too, selected individuals have been trained since childhood, often blood-related to the richest and most influential families, to kill the uncomfortable opponents of the upcoming New World Order.

From the brief information above, it follows that the entire economic system on the planet, regardless of political regime, state system, religion, is controlled as a whole by negative extraterrestrial entities in the spirit of that motto: divide and rule. They, together with the bankers and leaders of secret organizations, decide on the most important issues in the life of human society on the planet, including wars, economic and environmental crises, state coups and revolutions, weather, health and disease, population regulation in recent decades. It is not the only area of people's lives that they would not control and influence. The most visible means of control is the monetary system that have led to "perfection" especially in the last 100 years (1913 - the founding of the FED in the US), when central banks, held by private individuals, print money without covering any value - gold or other valuables, and these worthless papers then lends with high interest to governments and other entities, thus causing the debt of all. The next step is to remove cash and transition to cashless payments, first through credit cards, later chips, implanted under the skin of each individual. Thus the words of the Bible will be fulfilled: *"And he gives to all, small and great, the poor and those who have wealth, the free and those who are not free, a mark on their right hand or on their brows; So that no man might be able to do trade but he who has the mark, even the name of the beast or the number of his name. Here is wisdom. He who has knowledge let him get the number of the beast; because it is the number of a man: and his number is Six hundred and sixty-six"*.

***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*** with Peter explains that code 666 is a symbol of the negative state, meaning incompleteness and imperfection. Only after the elimination of the negative state will we create and live in the positive state that has the code 777.

Briefly, simply and adequately I have explained that in the negative state, nothing can be reformed and changed for the better, because all the positive thoughts and ideas will be defiled, misused and concealed. Therefore, I am also in the body of Jana, and here we have an "army" of light beings to help first with the division of humankind, bringing the loving part to the higher dimensions, eventually eliminating the negative state then, when many times repeated question is answered: How a life without God would look like...

In the positive state, no money is needed anywhere. Therefore, the financial system cannot be reformed, but it must be abolished altogether. One who lives in harmony with Me, The Lord Jesus Christ, My spiritual laws, always has everything he/she needs to live and much more. It is not feasible to destroy nature, to kill animals, to cut down forests, to pollute watercourses and seas, to harm people's health and thereby to destroy their genetic material. More advanced extraterrestrial civilizations (for example, from Pleiades, Andromeda...) will help after the division, to build a fair, spiritually based society that uses free energy from space, produce organic food and other necessary things in optimal quantities so that they do not stay in storage and do not have to be destroyed. Everything is energy, so it also, what looks solid, material. By increasing the vibrations occurs to relieve the mass and at the same time to the awakening of long ago "forgotten" abilities: telepathy, teleportation, telekinesis... Therefore, it will no longer be necessary to produce as many technical aids as before. The use of telephones will disappear, the complex transport system will be replaced by flying machines with anti-gravity propulsion, later responding to ideas, disappearing arms, pharmaceuticals and tobacco industry, in agriculture, genetically modified seeds and crops, chemical fertilizers and pesticides will not be used, again, cultivation methods that do not harm nature and people will grow.

Most people on Earth perform slavish and often absurd, unproductive and useless labor for pay, which is not enough to cover all household needs. Civilizations and societies in the positive state are kept in constant reach through cooperation, coordination, they do not have to rival with each other, compete with each other, cheat and rob. The production of everything you need is in line with the demand of the people who do not order anything in the stock because they know they will get everything in time and in sufficient quantity and quality. Therefore, it is sufficient for an adult to work for the

welfare of the entire society a maximum of 4 hours a day (converted to current time).

On this planet, isolated from the rest of the Creation on the edge of the Zone of Displacement, coming information from two basic sources:

1. from Me, The Lord Jesus Christ and My co-workers from the positive state at all levels
2. from negative entities from the Zone of Displacement through control programs

Every human being on Earth (Zero) has the option to choose which information - the idea he/she accepts, which he/she does not. By law: the same to the same, he/she attracts (usually unconsciously) the information that resonates with he/she. All great thinkers, inventors, artists, scientists, etc., have been and are inspired by beings from the spiritual world and higher dimensions. Even writers and filmmakers (such as science fiction) wouldn't "invent" anything without such inspiration and help. Throughout the ages, thoughts from more advanced worlds have come to improve people's lives, economic, political, religious reforms, but they have always been and are being abused, altered and perverted so that the outcome of such a change is even worse than the original situation. Humankind boasts of its advances in science, but often uses it to harm it. Again, the situation at the end of the Atlantis era is repeated, when life on the planet is threatened (see Fukushima). But this time everything turns out differently. Above all, thanks to dedication and Love, the scenario of a planetary disaster will not be repeated. Therefore, it is necessary to divide humanity and its positive part transform to a higher spiritual level.

Various philosophers and thinkers (for example, Karl Marx and Frederick Engels) have written about a moneyless, socially more just society, but realization is not possible in a world where there is the negative state, people are controlled, deceived and abused, afraid of lack, death... Any improvement can cause a change in mindset by expanding consciousness and increasing love vibrations. Planet Earth literally "bathes" in the sea with the energies of love from December 21, 2012. These energies have been flowing here for decades, but have been dosed to make people and the planet get used to them. The year 2013 was very demanding for many residents because of cleaning at all levels. Since the beginning of 2014, the amount of energy has continued to

increase, causing an even faster awakening, more radical changes in the lives of individuals, families and nations. Information about corruption of politicians, puppets of financial and secret societies, which seize most of the property on the planet (85 richest "people" own as much as the poorest half of humankind) and are preparing the aforementioned NWO. The spiritual level must be preceded by technical, otherwise there is an imbalance and society is at risk of self-destruction.

No one can possess anything in Creation. Soil, forests, water, air, the whole planet are part of larger units - the solar system, the galaxy, the universe, the Multiverse, creating unity, God. How can you own a single cell of God, The Creator of everything and everyone, The Lord Jesus Christ? Everything is created for everyone's life and everyone has what they need for their spiritual development. Only in the negative state, especially on this planet Earth (Zero) is it yet allowed to violate spiritual laws. It has gone so far that people don't just own land, houses, forests, but also water resources... Water is sold in plastic bottles for many times the price of tap water in the home without a single reasonable reason for doing so. The reasons are only profit and the desire to control, possess. Due this desire, the entire planet is contaminated with waste and chemicals. There is no single place, animal, plant, human on Earth that is not damaged and negatively affected. There is nowhere to hide, where to escape from this life-threatening waste dump. If I did not, this planet would end up like many others (for example, Maldek in this solar system - now the asteroid belt between Mars and Jupiter). On other planets in the negative state, people have completely destroyed the surface with all the vegetation and animals and resorted to underground cities, where they live without sunlight. They then often realize what they have done.

As I said, the existence of the negative state cannot last forever, because it is not from Me, it is only allowed. Planet Earth has a unique position in the Multiverse and serves as a library and genetic bank. Nowhere else are so many different species of living organisms together, and nowhere else are people with such differences in spiritual level. After the division of humankind, this state will never and nowhere be repeated because it causes tension, instability, dissonance. In the positive state of the Multiverse on one planet, people with similar vibration live to avoid extreme misunderstandings. There are no states, political parties, churches and other religious organizations. Everyone works in

an area they choose based on their abilities and talents, no one has to work for a livelihood, but for pleasure, a sense of belonging to the whole, helping others. Everyone has enough time for family, their hobbies, traveling and learning about other civilizations in space. No one is limited by the lack of anything they need for their development. All are provided with decent housing, means of transport, food (if necessary), access to true information. Life in the positive state, in accordance with spiritual laws, with the possibility of direct communication with Me, The Lord Jesus Christ, allows everyone to participate directly in creation, not just a consumer but a co-creator of life. Because of this, no one else needs to give his/her power to another to be ruled by someone else. This does not mean that the works is not coordinated. Of the most experienced people, who also have the highest vibration, the so-called Council of Wise is chosen who, in cooperation with Me and the spiritual beings of higher dimensions, recommends different approaches, cooperates with others on the most efficient production, distribution, and organizes missions on less developed planets to deal with different situations. The Council of Wise does not interfere with the lives of families, there is no need to approve of thousands of laws that restrict and bind because it is sufficient to observe spiritual laws. You will find their wording in ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*** with Peter.

The difference between life in the negative state and the positive state can be found in all areas and manifestations. I will list the most important and distinctive phenomena.

#### **THE NEGATIVE STATE:**

Separation from God, little love, fear, manipulation, lies, focus on matter, wars, diseases, aging and body death, lack due to unfair redistribution of resources and their waste, environmental destruction, competitions, control, restraint by imperfect laws, violation of spiritual laws, extreme weather, poor communication due to many languages, envy, sadness...

#### **THE POSITIVE STATE:**

Connecting and communicating with God, higher vibrations of love, cooperation and help to others, sharing, truth, health, functional beautiful



bodies, plenty of everything, beautiful and undamaged environment, justice, freedom without limitations (not absolute), observance of spiritual laws, pleasant climate, a common language on the planet, one galactic language, telepathy, joy, happiness...

It is not the purpose of this ***New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*** to go into detail. I have a lot of co-workers around and beyond the world who bring detailed and truthful information at all levels and on all topics that relate to life in space and on this important planet. Everyone has the opportunity to find and study such information. Everyone is attracted, according to the law: the same to the same, to the information that resonates with his/her vibration, focus and abilities. Yet I stress here that it is not possible to bring 100% truth to all levels. This New Revelation is truest because of the purity of the source, whether you believe it or not.

In the next chapter, we will write about changes in education and culture.

## CHAPTER 4

### Changes in Education and Culture

The negative state manifests itself in all areas of human life on planet Earth. Especially the education and training of children and youth serve puppeteers to consolidate their power and control more effectively. The more independent, educated, creative people are, the worse they can be manipulated and enslaved. Therefore, the entire education system is set up to provide a large amount of isolated information, divide it into many branches and not seek their interconnection. They are "educated" specialists in anything who are not oriented in other branches, thus limiting their flexibility. Often, when they lose their jobs in their branch, they are not able to gain others, they are stressed and feel useless and needless. The point is not that everyone knows and can everything, but they understand that everything is interconnected and forms a whole - the Multiverse where spiritual laws apply. Their observance leads to increased vibrations, widening of consciousness and thus easier remembering. All information is stored in every cell of your body, in your DNA. As many scientists on planet Earth have already discovered, the universe is a hologram where even the smallest part contains information about the whole. Therefore, it is not necessary for small children to learn to recite some lessons, dates of historical events, names of military and political leaders, and so on. It is enough to develop intuition in them, connection with their soul, with their divinity. Everybody has a talent for something else and because of that he/she was incarnated here, and therefore forcing him/her to study something that will never need what makes him/her unhappy and stressful, reduces his/her self-confidence, trust in adults, throughout the human community. There are also schools in the positive state, but they work differently than here.

Above all, there is no separation from Me, The Lord Jesus Christ, the Source of all information. At an early age, children are consciously associated with Me, feeling what is important for them, beneficial and what is not. This does not mean that the role of parents and teachers in the upbringing and education of children is eliminated. Their relationship is not based on enforcement, command and superiority, but on cooperation, mutual enrichment, trust, and

above all love. Children are led to observe spiritual laws, consciousness of unity, they are therefore not evaluated, do not compete with one another or envy one another. Why and what should they envy? They have everything they need for a happy and rich life, no one threatens them whenever they have access to true information. Even in the positive state, no one is perfect, but everyone knows that he/she has the opportunity to develop freely, to increase his/her vibrations and thus to approach God, The Lord Jesus Christ, the Only Source of Life, Absolute Love, Wisdom, Good and Intelligence.

We will discuss in detail the shortcomings in the education system on this planet:

There is not the only state that would give enough money to educate children and youth. That is why school classes are already crowded at the 1st level primary school and the teacher does not have the opportunity to provide individual access and care. More talented children are bored because of lack of stimuli, they try to draw attention to themselves and thus disturb others. Slower children are not enough to set the pace of teaching and feel inferior, they go to school with dislike or disgust, have different diseases. Learning in such disparate and crowded classes is Hell. Teachers often abandon the quality of teaching and become involuntary warders and watchers. Another enemy of quality education is the division of subjects into a predetermined time schedule - a timetable. It has to be followed for changing teachers of different subjects, moving pupils to other classrooms, often at the expense of completing the work done, the idea, the topic. The children then have confusion and chaos in their minds, information does not connect with others in one whole, they are like scattered puzzles that lie on the floor and no one has the time or desire to combine them into one image. Teachers are educated in only a few subjects, so they do not look for connections with other subjects that they do not know enough, and therefore, in teaching, there is usually no link between all subjects and creating a coherent knowledge. Again, as in all areas of life, there is a fundamental principle of "functioning" of the negative state: divide and rule. This is connected with the constant dividing of children, their evaluation, opinions of educational advisors, punishments, the highlighting of those who thoughtlessly repeat the learned "curriculum" by heart, do not use their own intuition, ideas, wording. Children out of the gray average are undesirable because there is more work with them, the teacher takes them as competitors

because they often know more than he/she, and thus his/her authority is compromised. Various competitions are an integral part of the educational process on this planet. Children are getting used to competition and competing with each other from their childhood, they are taught that they will be "successful in life" only at the cost of defeating rivals, their mental or physical insult. They are not brought up in love for themselves and neighbor, for God, nature, animals and the planet. When they are led to faith in God, they have to accept various dogmas and untruths. God, under different names, often raises fear in them, not love and a sense of security and unity. The system teaches faith in the materialistic god - MONEY. The company highlights and recognizes those who have the most money, property, luxury things, can buy anything, such as young and beautiful bodies of hireling women and men. You can't buy true mental and spiritual love. People who bring the most values of society are neglected, poorly paid, often ridiculed and liquidated. All these shortcomings and problems deepen with the increasing Light that comes to the planet Earth and reveals the true nature of the negative state. More and more beings from the higher worlds of the positive state are incarnating here. Since early childhood, they have manifested themselves in their uniqueness and abilities, their wisdom and love. The education system for them is outdated, obsolete and limitative, it does not meet their needs. With their telepathic connection with higher spiritual beings and with Me, The Lord Jesus Christ, they bring solutions to improve life in all its areas and manifestations. More and more adults are listening to these indigo, crystal and rainbow children, they are seen as hopes for humanity's survival.

How to change the education system after dividing humanity on Earth? As I said, there is no money in the positive state, so there is no shortage of anything. The resources of the planet are fairly distributed to all and people work for joy, benefit of the whole. Parents are the most important teachers in early childhood. Since they are not obliged to go to work from morning to evening, they have more time and energy for their children. Especially mothers develop intuition, independence, creativity, love in children. Fathers teach practical skills, logic, play together games. Families live together, but so that each member has enough space, privacy, and peace for their needs and hobbies. More generations are involved in raising children. Grandparents are not physically stretched and impotent, have enough energy, wisdom and

patience to help develop their grandchildren and great-grandchildren. Children do not spend most of their time in school desks, but are taught through modern technology in various places, most often at home. Teachers are coordinators, partners and wise counselors, they do not enforce obedience on the basis of their function, age and knowledge, because they know that even a child is a full-fledged being with advanced soul and spirit. They physically meet with their group of pupils, if necessary, for example on various occasions, celebrations, cultural, sporting... events. There is no need to build large school buildings to ensure their continued operation. Teaching is often transmitted to nature, where children are best acquainted with the life of minerals, plants and animals, learn to love them and communicate with them telepathically. Thanks to fast means of transport it is possible to travel outside the home planet, dimension... and thus gain direct experience with the functioning of Creation and life. They recognize and realize that they are part of the whole, an important, unique and unrepeatable being who loves his life and takes it as a gift, an opportunity to develop, create and self-realize. For Me, The Lord Jesus Christ, it is a joy to know Myself through such happy and loving God's sons and daughters. Everybody is educated and developed to understand the interconnection of individual parts, he/she is oriented in various fields, he/she can find information in the space database, inside him/her. Yet no one knows or understands everything in the 5th dimension. But he/she can recognize his/her talent and plan for his/her soul. Accordingly, further education and development is in progress. He/she can work in any field, never do what he/she does not want, what does not bring the benefits of society or even harm others. The feeling of happiness and fulfillment transfers to his/her surroundings, the family, thus maintaining high vibrations of his/her body and planet. He/she creates a harmonious environment where he/she does not have to suffer from extreme weather fluctuations, there are no poisonous or otherwise dangerous plants and animals in the wild, nobody lives in constant fear of health and life threatening. Only in the new cycle of time, where there will be no negative state in active or dormant form, will it be possible to fully develop a positive life in all aspects, levels and fullness.

We will return to the present moment on this planet for a while. An integral part of life is the area of culture, which contains a number of manifestations both individually and collectively at the level of municipalities, counties,

nations, states, humanity on Earth. Many times it has been said and written that Earth is a genetic library, a space databank, a unique ecosystem with an exceptional position on the edge of the Milky Way Galaxy. ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*** explains in detail why it is so important for eliminating the negative state throughout the Multiverse. A large number of human races, crossed and genetically engineered for millions of years by extraterrestrial races under the direction of the Pseudo-creators, cause diversity in culture, religion, way of life. It brings extreme differences of opinion, leads to wars due to resources, different habits, limited and deliberately distorted understanding of life. In addition, the whole experiment on Earth (Zero) is isolated from the rest of Creation for many reasons, and so people think that their culture has developed without any interference from outside. The opposite is true. The Pseudo-creators and their minions program 95% of humankind and are preparing to increase this control through chips beneath the skin, achieving nearly 100% manipulation. Why can't 100% control people? Because it must remain the minimum necessary for the true Source of Life, The Lord Jesus Christ, otherwise humankind would not have been able to survive for a second and would not have been sufficiently and exhaustively answered the many times mentioned question.

We will deal with the mass culture on Earth, especially with the so-called show business. The name implies that it is trade, that is, money and influence. It is not about to let the most talented and best artists give joy and pleasure to others, but for the most part to bring great profits and help control and distract the population, distract it from the problems, influence its thinking, opinions and behavior. Some "artists" directly sell themselves to the ruling elites and become puppets and instruments of the negative entities, especially deliberately harming young people who try to imitate them in different ways. Together they worship the Golden Calf without realizing that they serve the forces of darkness and deepen the negative state on Earth. On the other hand, there are more artists who have already seen this game, are interested in transformation, are seeking the truth and trying to communicate it to others. You can recognize them by the fact that their music, lyrics, paintings, movies... arouse love, compassion, joy, harmony, peace in the soul, increase vibration or reveal the truth about the nature of the life of the universe and this planet. It is precisely in the field of culture that dividing people into negative and positive

manifests itself most clearly, here the differences manifest most. In particular, the music and film industry is influencing and shaping people's minds on a massive scale. Art of all kinds is most commonly "consumed" by people through television. Since the mid-20th century, this medium has been at the forefront of people's interest and has become the most effective means of manipulating human history. "Information" from the TV screens about the events on the planet, movie stories and series, music, sports, "realityshow", etc., flock to viewers, creating a false image of the world in people's minds. Advertisements "enforce" goods and services without which they cannot "live" because they have more successful, desirable, better paid (rather bribed). Subliminal signals are being used, which further enhance the control of the vast majority of unsuspecting population. Although the spiritual law of free choice is valid in the Multiverse, it is not possible in such an environment to ensure that anyone decides in accordance with their soul when its mind is isolated from communication with the soul (and thus finding the truth and optimal solution). That is why I am here in the material body and assist with other lightworkers in transforming humanity and the planet. Otherwise, the negative state would last forever.

In the positive state, people participate in cultural life in a much more creative way. There is no limitation due to lack of money, higher body vibrations and widespread consciousness allow the human being to experience and actively create works of art in all areas: music, fine arts, theater... You will not find commented news that will influence and shape people's opinions. Everyone has access to a space database to get any information he/she want. Even in the higher dimensions of the Multiverse, people have different talents. Exceptional talents in all areas are admired, people gather at their performances, but there is no unhealthy to fanatical worship, imitation or extreme reward. Every talent is from Me, The Lord Jesus Christ, and serves the pleasure of others, therefore there is no need to place these people on a pedestal and glorify them as gods.

In their free time, which is enough due to short working hours, everyone can develop his/her hobbies, not be limited materially or spiritually. The only limitations are the universal spiritual laws that everyone has known since childhood. If anyone has doubts as to whether he/she acts in accordance with them, he/she can directly ask Me, The Lord Jesus Christ, by internal communication. I will gladly answer anything. I love communicating with every

cell of My body that lives an individual life to better know Myself. Therefore, it hurts Me that because of the existence of the negative state, so many beings are isolated and diverted from Me. I love even those who hate me, reject, trample and dishonor. In the body of Jesus I spread love and taught I need to love even your enemies. In ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ***, I reveal the essence of the negative state and specify that you should love the soul of every being, but you do not have to accept and love the negative manifestations of those beings that violate spiritual laws and cause suffering to others. If you also loved negative speeches, you would agree with the existence of the entire negative state and thus support it and give it energy.

My Word has been distorted for thousands of years. The topic of the next chapter will be just religions on this planet.



## CHAPTER 5

### Religions on Earth

True human beings, fabricated by the Pseudo-creators, have little connection with the Only Source of Life, with Me, The Lord Jesus Christ. As I said in the previous chapters of The New Revelation, this situation was and is allowed and temporarily tolerated for an important spiritual reason (see the answer to the question: How a life without God would look like...). The human body is deliberately isolated from the soul and spirit to be more manageable and slave to its masters and gods. The number of helices was reduced from 12 to 2, thereby greatly reducing spiritual and mental abilities, reducing intelligence, the ability to perceive and feel the energy of love. The feeling of separation leads to the strengthening of the ego, the competition and the struggle for energy of all kinds. Pseudo-creators have become gods who, using advanced technology, have mastered all humanity on this planet to become the inexhaustible source of their food — the energy of fear. You can find evidence in all cultures in Earth's history (Sumer, Egypt, Greece, Rome...). All these religions were based on the worship of several gods, bringing sacrifices (even human), evoking wars, unfair distribution of resources, dogmas.

Only 2000 years ago I incarnated into the human body of Jesus Christ to prepare the way out of the negative state and allow it to be eliminated. After the crucifixion I was unrecognized, entered the Zone of Displacement (to Hells) and there captured the Pseudo-creators and imprisoned them in a specific and unknown place, so that they could no longer interfere with the events on this planet and in the Zone of Displacement. This does not mean that humankind has been deprived of control at this point, and has been able to breathe a sigh of relief. The Pseudo-creators had and still have many of their minions and followers who continue their devastating work. Soon after My departure from Earth, these minions began to attack and falsify My teaching. When they realized that there was no point in stopping it, they used My disciples to establish a church. Instead of being personally connected to Me, then The Most High, they found Me inside their temple = body, continued in their old tracks with a new coat. Of course, I was counting on that, and so the Bible was

dictated in the spiritual language so that it could not be defiled. If the true Word of God were not available, humanity would disappear, so it would not be possible to answer that question. Yet the Bible text was censored and some of the Gospels were totally discarded, but the most important remained: God became man and brought the highest sacrifice to bring humanity out of the negative state and make man divine, Love is the only way to God, The Lord Jesus Christ.

You will surely ask: What about other religions that do not recognize Jesus Christ as God's Son or even God Himself? How about Buddha, Shiva, Allah...? I will answer: There is no single religion on this planet that would not be influenced or directly created by the activators and minions of the negative entities. They lured entire nations into a trap, massacring them in wars in the name of any God, letting them live in appalling conditions, and promising Paradise after the death of their bodies. Who can love such God?

Who gives his/her power to another becomes helpless. Churches and their leaders have power, acquire property, determine what is in harmony with God's will, what is sin, punish in the name of God, thus manipulate and control. Especially in the last 2000 years, a large number of churches, whether Christian or otherwise, have been established on the planet. Those that were not in line with official doctrines are called sects. There is no one church, sect or other religious organization and movement that represents the true and only God, The Lord Jesus Christ. All without distinction worship the false God, no matter what name they give him. No wonder many people are not satisfied with this situation and are looking for alternative solutions and explanations. One of the most successful belief systems in the last 200 years is atheism, especially the exploitation of natural sciences (see Darwin's theory of evolution, torn out of context). Why do I call it atheism by faith? Because true science works on the basis of true evidence, not on the hypotheses that need to be adjusted at any moment according to what fits or does not fit. In addition, specialization in individual disciplines does not allow for objective truth, but the principle of the negative state, which is often referred to as "divide and rule", is still valid. Many findings and evidence have been and are kept secret and destroyed because they disprove belief in atheism. But in the last 100 years, the situation in this area has improved through the incarnation of advanced beings from the spiritual worlds, which help to increase vibration, consciousness, the

transformation of humanity, its return to Me, the true Source of Life. Many scientists, especially quantum physicists, deep psychologists, and especially versatile and contemplative people, prove My existence, but they are still being criticized, ridiculed, often liquidated for the results of their research (I will draw attention to the works of C. G. Jung, Miloslav Král). In many countries, there are more people who begin to understand that everything in the universe is interconnected, forming one whole, one consciousness. They become spiritually seeking, abandoning old dogmas and belief systems, linking themselves through the heart chakra to their Higher Self. They understood that they did not need any mediators to communicate with Me (although most of them still do not know who I am), leaving their earthly spiritual teachers, gurus, priests... organizations of all kinds.

Just as in the current Great Britain, the negative state has emerged and spread like a plague on the planet, hence the universe, there must be a place on the same planet where it is concentrated and where the God's energy - Love - is increasingly spreading. Many think that this place is Jerusalem, mentioned in the Bible. As I have repeatedly pointed out, the Bible cannot be understood literally because it is written for security reasons by a spiritual language. If you look at Jerusalem and Israel today, it is hard to imagine that it is the spiritual center of the world, the heart of the planet, a peaceful and loving place with higher vibrations. Long before the birth of Jesus Christ, I have prepared the most suitable place for My second direct incarnation, this time in the female body - the territory later called Bohemia, now the Czech Republic.

Czechs (and Slovaks' brothers) have evolved over the centuries of subjection and oppression into a peaceful nation that can survive even in the most difficult conditions, sympathies with others, can get together and resist when attacked spiritually and physically (for example, the Hussite movement for cleansing the Catholic Church). Most of the helpers of light are now incarnated here, so that more and more people are leaving the already-survived ecclesiastical organizations and seeking God within. Paradoxically, this nation is referred to as atheistic. All churches are contaminated by the negative state, and therefore their chiefs, especially the Popes of the Roman Catholic Church, sought to destroy this small nation. They sent crusade expeditions, letting Jan Hus, the preacher and reformer of the church burned to death, and in the Inquisition period they had massacred many heretics, especially women. It was women

who were the most frequent target of attacks by churches not only in Bohemia but throughout the world.

Negative entities are well aware of the spiritual strength of women, the bearers of life, love and intuition. They have done and are still doing everything to ensure that women do not have equal status with men, break up families in every way, cause conflicts, spread fear, and thus prevent the increase of love vibrations. Especially in Muslim countries, women are considered to be inferior, have to cover themselves from head to toe, not to go to places reserved only for men, often married against their will. Again, there are thousands of orders and prohibitions in the Jewish religion that need to be followed in order for these believers to go to heaven. Do you think Me, The Lord Jesus Christ, The only God and Creator, is interested in what clothes you wear, what you eat, how many times do you pray by the wall, on a carpet or in a church? As I have said several times: the only ticket to Paradise (positive state) is your love vibrations. Don't worry about the spiritual development of other people because you can't know what way their soul chose. Focus on your own development, change of mind, live the present and listen to intuition. Invite Me to your life and I will show you perfection in imperfection, synchronicity, I will rid you of fear and will embrace you with love. You will have everything you need for your spiritual, mental and physical development. Each of you can communicate with Me through the heart chakra, share your life with Me, rejoice and love. I love you all without distinction, waiting for your awakening, discarding the shackles of the negative state, transforming the caterpillar into a beautiful colored butterfly.

After dividing humanity on planet Earth (Zero), you realize and experience your multidimensionality, feel the connection with others and with Me, literally spread your consciousness, you will emit more light. You will no longer need any religion, spiritual leader or guru on the New Earth. You will become teachers of other beings in Creation yourself. You have all the prerequisites to be after My "side" and create new worlds without the negative state because you knew him enough and understood that life in separation from Me does not bring joy, happiness, fulfillment and love.

As you know, the negative state must first win for a short while. You will witness the spiritual struggle for each individual soul into the division. Pseudo-

creators are on their way to take the rule over the people. They approach Earth with the paired Nibiru solar system (Planet X). This brown dwarf is seen in the moments when it is illuminated by the Sun, and in many places of the Earth it is 2 suns in the sky. The elites are trying to conceal this fact, doing everything to obscure this astronomical phenomenon (chemtrails). Nibiru is about four times larger than Earth, and its approach affects people's lives and the whole planet. Like all cosmic bodies, it is hollow and there is life inside and outside the vibration layers - dimensions. Pseudo-creators are within this body in the 4th dimension. There is a protective membrane between the 4th and 5th dimensions so that negative contamination cannot enter the positive state. On the surface of Nibiru in the 5th dimension, the civilization of Annunaki approaches Earth, which in the past has significantly influenced life on Earth/Zero (see Sumer, Egypt, Greece...), but now has a higher vibrations and cooperates with other civilizations in the positive state on the rise of humankind. Due to contradictory information they are still considered a threat. I advise everyone to examine any information or communication with his heart, not with reason, and not let anyone influence. As I have pointed out many times, it is not possible to provide pure truth in an environment contaminated by the negative state. Everyone resonates with other information and beings. Again, I am also present at other levels to help with the transformation of humanity and planet Earth as effectively as possible. Do not condemn, evaluate, judge... Only I have an absolute view of the state of your soul and spirit, I am preparing you an individual path from the negative state to the true Creation.

The elites, under the leadership of the Pseudo-creators, are preparing the greatest deception in human history: the second coming of Jesus Christ on Earth. They will create a holographic image in the sky using advanced technologies to confuse and trap especially believing Christians, but also many other people. Preparations for this event are underway. In collaboration with the new (last) Pope Francis, they gradually unite the churches in the world to achieve perfect human control by creating a single worldwide religion within the New World Order. Who has read ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ***, brought by Peter, knows that I will not return to this planet in the body of Jesus Christ. Most people do not know this New Revelation, and moreover, they understand the Bible literally, which will make this fraud and deceit

possible. The Catholic Church also uses the misunderstood statement of Jesus, written in the Bible: *"Blessed to the poor in spirit, for theirs is the kingdom of heaven..."* and focuses on charity, material aid to the poor and needy, distracts people from the spiritual meaning of God's Word. No material aid will change the nature of the negative state. Just working on yourself, increasing the vibration of love, expanding consciousness, accepting Unity, and returning to God will free you from shackles and move to higher dimensions of positive state. I encourage you not to be fooled by external effects, phenomena, and "miracles", but by feeling with the heart what's real.

I will mention the so-called Eastern religions that have affected many people in the past decades in the West. In particular, the ideas of Buddhism are very popular, and for many they seem more understandable and acceptable than other spiritual teachings and directions. I repeat that no religion comes from Me, formerly The Most High, now The Lord Jesus Christ. Each contains partial truths, but at the same time it is a trap of the negative state. This does not mean that the faithful of these religious movements have no chance of moving to the positive state. Every loving person, regardless of religion, race, status, whatever you have on this planet, will continue to live on Earth in the 5th dimension or other places of the True Creation after the division of humankind, where he/she becomes acquainted with ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family*** at the right "time".

Only after the "departure" of people with higher vibrations will a short victory of the negative state be allowed under the direction of the Pseudo-creators. One of them will look like Jesus, he will do various "miracles", his image will be in everywhere in the public spaces, in the media, in churches... and he will literally squeeze out the original images, and especially the true Word of God. He will bring peace on Earth, solve economic problems, give people more advanced technology, and use these technologies to "improve" the material bodies of the chosen. The others he will mark the chips and make them controlled puppets and slaves.

When it becomes clear to everyone that such a life I have not created and will answer a question that activated the negative state, I will return and end this experiment by eliminating the negative state. I personally reveal the truth to everyone, and according to the law of free choice, everyone chooses to live in a

new cycle of time in accordance with spiritual laws, or to take away his/her life from continuing to hinder the full flowering of the True Creation.

***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family*** is the only statement where it is thoroughly explained why the division of humankind and the short victory of the negative state must take place. It thus becomes the unifying element of all the different interpretations of the transformation of humanity and planet Earth. Those who perceive and observe the increase in vibration and the shift in consciousness of people, and those who see deterioration in all areas of life, the building of chip totality and NWO, have the truth. Meanwhile, both of them happen simultaneously with My permission. At the right moment, I intervene and divide humanity so let the negative state win for a short time without suffering all the planet's inhabitants. This experiment was not, it is not and will not take place elsewhere in Creation. After this cycle of time, everyone is relieved and will create a new life, even better and more beautiful than in previous cycles of time.

To conclude this chapter, I will explain why some light co-workers are unfamiliar with ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*** and sometimes feel that all beings (even people on this planet) are gods. They think that Jesus Christ is one of them, or even they are higher than he is. I also allowed this because I know that everyone is not yet able to accept the whole truth. Many of them, during their lifetime, I have freed for a while from limiting the material body and allowing them to know Unity, that is, the state of complete association with Me. They felt like God. In this cycle of time, the entire Creation is divided into dimensions by vibrations. Higher dimensions beings help to spread consciousness to beings in the lower dimensions, including the Zone of Displacement. To elevate the spiritual level of true human beings (creatures) fabricated by the Pseudo-creators and their minions, I have sent the most advanced souls of the Multiverse at different times into these gross, imperfect bodies. Also from the Zone of Displacement, negative beings with different levels of evils and falsities have incarnated and are still incarnating to seduce as many human souls as possible to their side. The spiritual classification of humankind is still ongoing. Every individual is a multidimensional being and at the same time is part of a higher being. The Supreme Being, which contains everything and all beings, I am, The Lord Jesus Christ, now The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family. Therefore, no one can be equal to Me because he/she is a

relative being. This is detailed in *The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*, especially in Chapter 2: The Nature of The Lord Jesus Christ.

In the new cycle of time, the situation will be simpler, all dimensions will be interconnected, and direct communication with Me/Us throughout Creation will be possible. But it will still be true that I am the Only Absolute Being that contains and transcends everything that is created and uncreated. You cannot replace Me, destroy Me or become equal with Me because there are 2 absolute entities.

In the next chapter we will deal with the ecology and health of people.



## CHAPTER 6

### Ecology and Health on Earth

Everything created throughout the Multiverse is alive. Thus, the planet Earth (Gaia) is part of the living being, which is made up of spirit, soul and body. Because it is, at the same time, a multidimensional being, it has different bodies in many dimensions. The body in the 3rd dimension, known as Earth, was transferred by the Pseudo-creators to an unnatural position at the edge of the Zone of Displacement, so that an experiment could be performed to depict the "life" of the negative state (see question: What a life without God would look like...). Even before activating the negative state, I promised everyone that I would liberate them when the time came and the question was answered completely and unambiguously. Now we are all, and on this planet, in the final phase of this shortened time cycle with code 666.

The transformation of planet Earth and humanity does not mean that the body with the more precise name Zero moves into the 5th dimension, and no one notices this, but that due to the high vibrations of love, it will fall apart to no longer allow the continuation of life of the negative state that nourishes Zone of Displacement by its energies of fear. Who read and knows ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*** (with Peter) and the Introduction of this part, written at the end of 2012, must understand that nothing from the Zone of Displacement can contaminate the positive state. Otherwise, life in the Multiverse would be completely destroyed and this experiment would have ended in failure. As The Creator of everything and everyone, I cannot allow such a situation. This is also true for human gross bodies that are genetically altered, some organs have different locations, such as the heart and genital organs. Though increasing vibrations expands consciousness, people become more receptive, sensitive, and loving, but their bodies are not enough to respond to a massive supply of photons and face physical difficulties. It can't last forever. Do you want to live for thousands of years with half heart and imperfect bodies? Do you like your bodies deforming, being ill at all times, getting old and dying? It is true that DNA can be programmed with a thought, a word that your scientists have finally discovered, but it is not purposeful and

wise to make such fundamental and revolutionary changes to such an extent. Therefore, I have prepared so-called duplicates, that is, new physical bodies, suitable for true life in the positive state, more perfect, more beautiful and completely healthy. These bodies will be given to those who will continue in the positive direction after the division. Others will "live" in the existing organs of the Pseudo-creators. They reward their most loyal with technical implants and make them half-robots without their own will. "The people" who are chipped will be slaves who fulfill the purpose for which they were created. Many of your scientists and researchers already know that on this planet lived alongside the primitive "predecessors of man" also the advanced civilizations that used flying machines, free energy, atomic weapons, and so on. These discoveries are kept secret by governments, but thanks to the internet, information about them is inexorably disseminated and open the eyes to a great many people.

Gaia has a new physical body in the 5th dimension that is healthy and undamaged by the actions of negative people, much more beautiful than this in the 3rd - 4th dimension. Around the equator is a continent, surrounded by the oceans in the north and south. The climate here is pleasant, without extremes, nature varied, colorful and friendly. The New Earth will be home to some 600 million people. There won't be so many people crowding on one planet, like here on planet Zero. Everyone has the right to a sufficiently large living space and no one will push like a sardine in small apartments and big cities. Universe people will help build homes, gain free energy, produce everything needed, not redundant. Many lightworkers imagine that there is no longer any need to produce anything in the 5th dimension, everything can be materialized by thought. I am going to point out here that this dimension is semi-material and that people still cannot do without technic and technology, but they usually control it with thought. The 5th dimension civilizations are not at the same level. Here too is the development. The people on the New Earth will only be at the beginning of their journey in the positive state and will be just "getting started" and learning from others. Soon, thanks to their experience and abilities, they not only become equal to other civilizations, but they become teachers and creators of other worlds as I have already mentioned in this New Revelation.

In the title of this chapter is the word ecology. Certainly you expected us to write about environmental protection, waste sorting, cleaning of contaminated air, water, forests, etc. Until the division of humankind, this activity is necessary. Unless universe people helped him, humanity would have long since drowned in toxic waste, the planet's surface would look like "a lunar landscape", and those who survived nuclear wars would have been living in underground cities. The body of the planet is already so sick and disturbed that it will give a great deal of work to keep life as you know it. You, who still believe in "cosmetic design" when moving to the 5th dimension, ask your heart: I wish to live in an imperfect, contaminated, or sick, body on a devastated, poisoned planet, full of trash, nasty factories, dirty cities, dying plants, among dangerous animals...? Do you think it is expedient to preserve this heritage of Pseudo-creators and sleeping people, their slaves? I promised you the Paradise on earth and keep My promise 100%. I did not incarnate Myself in two gross bodies to watch you fall deeper into the negative state networks, but to wake you up as Sleeping Beauty from sleep and show you true life in love, happiness and plenty.

People in the positive state keep their environment in balance, and therefore there is no need for prohibitions and orders, nor for environmental movements. Household and outdoor maintenance is much simpler because the semi-material existence does not tend to break down as quickly as the gross material existence. There is not so much waste, all things of daily use last longer, fruits in gardens and forests do not rot, are not attacked by pests, flowers shine with all colors and do not dry, leaves on trees do not fall away, etc. Climatic conditions allow all crops to be harvested all year round, there is no need to fertilize or water, nature itself ensures optimal growth and nourishment of everything and everyone. There is not a lot of toilsome and unpleasant work and more time left for traveling, getting to know other people, nations, civilizations, exchanging information and experiences, entertainment, art... Factories are built beneath the planet's surface, or on uninhabited planets and moons, so as not to obstruct and take up more beautiful creations and natural beauty. Of course, production is both economical and ecological, not harmful to health or the environment, but it is unnecessary to see it at the expense of, for example, water surfaces, gardens and forests. All goods are transported by flying "plates", in any manipulation

with it, space energy and the power of thought are used, in some cases the help of robots. Remember that the so-called fall of man into matter has influenced life even in the positive state, and only the elimination of the negative state will allow a completely new formation where the abilities of people at such a level that they can do without artificial intelligence, robots, etc.

Everything you consider to be a natural beauty can be found on the New Earth in greater quantities and even more amazing than you can imagine. Who likes the sea can live in any place on the long and rugged coastline in the north and south of the continent, who loves the mountains, finds dwellings in the most diverse mountain ranges with beautiful plants, crystal springs, waterfalls, rocks and rounded hills. For everyone, there is a place close to his/her heart (Jana now feels like a travel agent, but this is true about New Earth and life on it).

People on planet Zero use the saying: a healthy spirit in a healthy body. Let Me put it right: a healthy (meaning non-encapsulated, unseparated) spirit and a healthy soul inhabit and use a completely healthy, beautiful and immortal body. Everything is the other way round than people think. If I had not incarnated here and called millions of advanced souls into bodies fabricated by the Pseudo-creators, people would be eternally imprisoned in this illusory, unnatural matrix, and would not know the true life of love and unity with Me, The Lord Jesus Christ. Many still identify with your physical body, and therefore you cannot imagine that your imperfect body can be replaced without having to experience "death" with a perfect, crystalline body. The same applies to the body of the planet, with which you move to a higher dimension and "cross" together the boundary of the Zone of Placement (the positive state, True Creation). Its tortured body will fall apart and be replaced by the new, healthy and more beautiful body of the New Earth. From a lower dimensional point of view, the New Earth will appear as a star, because its light will shine brilliantly into space, but the inhabitants of this higher dimension will perceive themselves as material, with solid bodies in a solid environment. So it works throughout the natural universe. Don't be dependent on your bodies, homes, property, work, career, enjoyment... What I will give you out of love will surpass what you know and experience in this world. Even in the body of Jesus I have been subjected to many temptations (see Bible: 40 days in the desert), but I knew, as you now know, all those who read this ***New Revelation of The Lord***

***Jesus Christ God's Family***, that nothing is equal to life in love, understanding, peace, friendship, unity and cooperation. I do not promise you luxury at the expense of others, fleeting fame, possessions and wealth, but health, immortality, love, and enough for everyone. I unlock this cage and let you go free to fly where your heart is dragging you. For each of you there is a place in all Creation, no one has to slave anymore to secure himself and his family. Do not worry about your loved ones because everyone has chosen where and with whom to live at the soul level. Release those who have not yet reached their spiritual development when they are able and willing to live in the positive state, and wish them mainly love for the next life, because they will sooner or later reach the higher dimensions of the Zone of Placement.

We will compare people's health and health system on planet Zero and planets of the 5th dimension. In ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*** (with Peter) I described in detail how the Pseudo-creators fabricated the body of the true human being, altered some of its functions to limit its ability, and especially its direct connection with Me, the Only Source of Life. The environment and vibrations of the gross world do not allow this body to be completely healthy and its cells are changing in the same quality. Therefore, the body ages and physically dies. Even after the death of the body of the soul, until recently it had not gone into the intermediate world of True Creation, but into a specific area that was divided into human heaven, human purgatory, and human Hell. Only in this way was it possible to protect the positive state from contamination and at the same time to allow the experiment to last for a certain time (see Chapter 17 of ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ***).

Keeping the human body alive and healthy is very difficult. Especially when most of the information comes from the originators and administrators of the negative state and only a small percentage from Me and My co-workers. Even the little is garbled, distorted, and defiled. That is why the health system is "on the head": doctors are rewarded for the number of patients, that is, keeping people sick, preferably chronic and incurable, the biological body is "treated" with poisons and chemicals, radiation, etc. Those who survive and feel relatively good in spite of this damage are included in the statistics of modern medicine's achievements. Mostly, "doctors" shake their nose over the natural methods of healing, rejecting, with few exceptions, the treatment of the whole human being (so-called holistic medicine, Jan Hnízdil, M.D.). Again, as in all

areas of "life", the principle of the negative state is manifested here: divide and rule. The body is divided into parts and each part is "treated" by a specialist who is usually not interested in other parts of the body, which rather resembles flow production. To make matters worse, the whole planet is infested with poisons from aircraft (chemtrails), factories, vehicles, mining (oil, gold, uranium...), plastic waste... It is commendable that some residents are sorting waste, but have you ever found out how this waste is handled? Have you seen the ocean floor covered with plastics, the mountains of plastics in India and other countries of the so-called Third World, rivers covered with a layer of plastics where you will not see water in Indonesia? The body of this planet is dying and your bodies along with it. Or do you think it will last forever in these conditions? A special chapter in "health care" is the vaccination system. Several doses of toxic substances, such as mercury, formaldehyde, and the like, are injected into the bodies of infant births to disrupt immunity as soon as possible and make it easier for the individual to engage in the system and squeeze him all his life until his body (or he/she?) will not die.

Pseudo-creators are well aware that this body has little to do with the perfect body from Me, The Lord Jesus Christ. Therefore, their subject scientists (on this and beyond this planet) have developed technical body enhancements. They promise to make human beings some kind of supermen with amazing physical and mental capabilities. In addition, they experiment with cloning. Already there are many clones of human beings on planet Zero without the majority of the population suspecting it. You will find them mainly among the ruling elites (there is no need to name - who is looking for, finds). Under the pretext of lack of food, genetically modified crops are grown, made partly artificial and chemically modified food (poisoned food). Water contamination also interferes with human health. 70% of the human body is water, so its life and health are closely related to the quality of this extraordinary fluid. In addition to water pollution across the planet, the deliberate addition of fluorine to drinking water in many countries around the world (for example, the United States) is also affecting people's deterioration.

This ***New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family***, is not meant to go into detail. Those who are interested in more information on the above-mentioned topics will find them in large quantities on the internet (as we have

written, we have many lightworkers who deal in depth with the themes of "functioning" of the negative state).

In the positive state, already in the 5th dimension, people live in bodies that are directly created by Me, formerly The Most High, now The Lord Jesus Christ. In this cycle of time, when the negative state is fully activated, life in the True Creation is indirectly influenced, and therefore there may be damage to the body and disease. But it is not an incurable diseases, because one who lives in harmony with spiritual laws and has high vibrations, can do it alone or with the help of so-called biologist-doctors, to heal and repair his/her body (with energy). There is still a struggle between positive and negative beings, even at the physical level, so that the physical body also dies (this applies to the Zone of Displacement, where the universe people of the forces of light fly voluntarily). In this case, relatives are reconciled to the fact that the soul, which has been forcibly separated from the body, is re-incarnated of its own choice, and sooner or later the soul mates will meet and live another life at a higher spiritual level and remember all their previous lives. This involuntary separation will no longer be necessary after eliminating the negative state. It is clear from the information above that the dead life of the negative state cannot be completely purified and integrated into the positive state of the Multiverse.

In the next chapter we will deal with the connection of the divided.

## CHAPTER 7

### Unification of the Divided

Every soul that incarnates on planet Zero is aware in advance that after "birth" in the body it does not remember anything from past lives, where it came from, what is its mission. Newborns still have a connection with the spiritual world, but they are gradually involved in the matrix of the negative state and become controlled beings. Life on this planet can be compared to puppet theater without exaggeration. Puppeteers are hidden under the surface of several planets and moons of this solar system, using the most advanced technologies to keep human beings illusioned that they live a full -valued life and have free will. As I have already said in the previous chapter of this Revelation and in Chapter 17 of *The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ* (with Peter), the body, fabricated by the Pseudo-creators, has little to do with the body that I created. You who have read this New Revelation have already managed to at least partially escape from the control program and communicate with your soul and beings from the positive state. This awakening ability has been written into your DNA to be able to accomplish the task you voluntarily accepted before incarnation on planet Zero. Yet some beings, coming from the True Creation, may not wake up and get stuck in the net and temptations of the material pseudo-life. Everyone was familiar with this risk in advance.

You do not need any rituals, organizations, priests, gurus to communicate with your higher Self and other positive beings. All it takes is sincere desire, love in heart, peace, and at least a moment to get away from the "noise" of thoughts that take you away from life in the present moment. The higher the vibrations you have, the less likely you are to attract negative entities that like impersonate to someone known and recognized, such as a spiritual master, or even a god with any name. Even when reading anything, including this New Revelation text, use your intuition, the heart, do not rate it with your mind, which is almost constantly "bombarded" by control programs. It is precisely because life on this isolated planet is the most difficult and the most complicated, I have called in this time of transformation a great number of beings from different levels of the True Creation to guide others. Each has its



own specific task, the necessary talents and tools to pass on what is needed at a given place and time. You already know why there are so many different languages, religious, economic, political and other systems, races, etc. on this planet. To pass on the necessary information to as many people as possible, I first had to allow the division in My own ranks. I watched, and I still watch as My messengers of light argue, who is right, who does not, they call others impostors and ambassadors of darkness, jealous of others' achievements, count their followers, readers and listeners. Know that none of you has the right to judge and does not know the Absolute Truth because you are relative beings. Look only for what connects you with others, try to understand the differences. My love is greater than any one of you can imagine, and only I best know who and what I will attract and bring back home, to the True Creation. Nor is My direct incarnation of Jana able to accept more love than she can bear. She is also limited by the fabricated body, undergoing a lengthy and unpleasant journey from the negative state to better understand others and to empathize with their diverse states and problems. Until recently you were not allowed to know about her existence on planet Zero. You even received false information that questioned her divinity, labeled her as a dark party associate, longing for fame, power and money, even a schizophrenic. Know that the opposite is true. In love with humankind, I undergo many spiritual, mental and physical suffering in Jana's body, living modestly, knowing that few people can accept Me as the Goddess in the human body, The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family. Like 2000 years ago, humanity is not able to know the true God from the false. He will worship the wolf again in sheep's clothing because he is interested in the outside and does not care for the inside. For many reasons, I do not use any "miracles" in Jana's body, but with few exceptions, I do not heal the sick, do not return the soul to the dead body, etc. After the division of humankind, all loving people will receive new bodies that will no longer need to be repaired and "cured".

As I said, ambassadors and lightworkers have incarnated into different bodies throughout the world. Everyone receives information tailored to be able to receive and disseminate it. No wonder they're so different. There is not only one truth in duality. It depends on the point of view, the spiritual level of man, the degree of control and many other aspects. When communicating with people and spreading information about the transformation of the Earth (Zero),

it is necessary to adapt to the listener and not to force him/her truth at all costs because he/she is not and cannot be absolute. Do not become a leader, guru, someone superior to others, do not establish organizations with firm order and rules, rather meet and communicate in groups of related individuals who are constantly evolving, changing and willing to admit that they can also be wrong. Listen to others and feel with your heart what can enrich you with. Do not argue unnecessarily and do not slander not to amplify the already large amount of negative energy. After 2012, many spiritual directions are connected. Many lightworkers are more aware of the work of their colleagues and are helping to spread the information they need more efficiently and faster than before when everyone was "playing on his/her sandbox". Please, and I ask you to seek even more intensively what connects you to others, to rise above your ego and to help to reach and awaken even more human beings. It's up to you how many will be released from the trap of the negative state after the division of humankind.

The other side is not idle and by subtle methods tries to disrupt our work and seduce unsuspecting people to cooperate on their own enslavement and control. It also uses spiritual methods that look like pious and harmless, but in fact they are a trap from which a being does not have to break out for many incarnations into the material body. I do not intentionally name any specific names, names of movements and organizations, etc., to give you space for self-sensation and judgment. It is necessary to be vigilant and not to be influenced by sweet talk and promises of a great future. Who has eyes and hearts open, sees the division of humankind into both directions: positive and negative. Who sees only one direction of development and is blind to the other, faces the risk of disappointment and reduced vibration. Many still think that ascending into the 5th dimension cannot happen suddenly, that it is tens or hundreds of years long to change the physical bodies of humans and the planet. Only after reading ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*** can you understand that nothing in the negative state can be combined with the positive state, not compatible with each other. It is the universe and the anti-universe, matter and antimatter. Therefore, there must be a protective membrane between the 4th and 5th dimensions. Only after eliminating the negative state and the entire Zone of Displacement will this cycle of time end and a new cycle begins where no more membrane and separation will be needed. Beings will be free to

develop and create, without being threatened and restricted by anyone. As I have already said, the only limitation of life in the positive state is the voluntary observance of spiritual laws (see *The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ with Peter* - Chapters 24 and 25).

This *New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family* comes at a time when various cosmic and earthly signs have been shown to humanity. The most significant is the entry of Comet ISON into this solar system. It is not an ordinary ice and stone comet, but a multidimensional extraterrestrial ship whose core forms a smart metal with properties that allow it to pass safely not only around the Sun but also to its center. The connection this Sun has been strengthened with the galaxy's central sun and other hundreds of suns into a network that will be used in the near future to deliver the high dose of God's energy of love. This will speed up the process of transformation, and soon the division of humankind will take place, as has been said several times. This dose of energy will be visible even to the naked eye, many will remind you of the so-called auroras at night, or a flash of white light by day. In other words, primarily for believing Christians, what is going to happen at this time is described in the related pages [www.varovani.org](http://www.varovani.org). In a nutshell: for a few minutes consciousness will spread to every person on planet Earth (Zero) and meets face-to-face Me, The Lord Jesus Christ. A quick recapitulation of his/her life will take place, in the words of the Bible "Last Judgment". Then everything ceases and it will be up to each individual how to deal with this experience. Without this My mercy, only a very small percentage of the human population would be in the positive state. Time has to be given to process this experience because it will cause great confusion in the minds. Those who are ready for change will welcome him and be even more courageous and keen on spreading God's Word, feeling My protection and support at every turn. Many will not understand what has happened, they will seek different explanations from religious and scientific authorities. Of course, this will be exploited by the elites and will transmit information that distorts and misrepresents the true meaning of the event. They will use My intervention in their favor and realize the false second coming of Jesus Christ to create one worldwide religion and strengthen the New World Order (NWO).

Several earthly years after this event, which is unprecedented in the entire Multiverse, humanity will be divided as it was announced in this New

Revelation. There are many negative beings who are afraid of My love energy and cannot bear it. They literally run away from her. These people will continue to build the chip totality, NWO and pseudo-victory of the negative state.

You ask how the believers of non-Christian religions will respond to the meeting to Me, The Lord Jesus Christ? Who are watching our site [www.bozirodina.cz](http://www.bozirodina.cz), you will find the answer in some videos, whose links are located here. I reveal Myself to continually selected Muslims, Jews, Buddhists, atheists... and I give them a direct experience with the only God, with Me. They become My messengers and followers, spreading the true Word of God among their friends, relatives and not having it in such a different cultural and religious environment simple.

Although the Pseudo-creators will use, or rather exploit, the event I call "Warning" to create one global religion, it will not be for the benefit of Christians as one might think. For they will use the form of Jesus Christ! That is their meanness, craftiness, and manipulation. First, they slowly modify God's Word at masses and other religious rituals to take as many believers as possible away from Me, the true God, without the overwhelming majority of them knowing it. They will unconsciously worship Satan, the Pseudo-creators, the originators of the negative state. True Christians who will follow Me, The Lord Jesus Christ, will be persecuted and silenced. This period will be the most difficult because it will hit most of the planet's population. There will be many natural and artificial disasters, wars, the collapse of financial and economic systems, the revelation of many secrets. People reach to the bottom to rise as the Phoenix from the ashes and deserve a life in the positive state (paradise). This is how I respond to the thoughts and questions of many lightworkers: Is it possible for people to get into the 5th dimension, Paradise, without making it themselves, deserving? Nothing is free. I do not mean money and other "valuables" but your love, devotion, cooperation with Me, The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family. Throw away your pride, self-centeredness, adherence to material goods and enjoyments, and accept Me into your heart as your closest relative, father and mother. You will have everything you need for your life, I will include you with the love you have not yet known. Only one who receives Me as the Only Source of Life will have eternal life. I've long been waiting for your return home. It's time, My dearly beloved children.

The event I have also described as "Warning" is another important "acceleration" of transformation after December 21, 2012. Many already realize that without My help you would not be free from the matrix of the negative state. Don't be shy about asking for my help in finding the best way for you. No one knows your soul and your unique life as perfectly as I, The Lord Jesus Christ. Although your life will not be simple and completely happy into the physical division of humankind, communicating with Me will bring spiritual comfort and material help at the right moment. You know, as My direct incarnation of Jana, that I do not burden anyone more than he/she can bear, and everything, even the most difficult problems, will be resolved in time. After sudden enlightenment during the Event, no one can excuse himself/herself for having no experience with Me, The Lord Jesus Christ. He/she will have a free choice to follow Me into the positive state of the Multiverse, first into the 5th dimension, or to turn away from Me and continue to be the co-creator of the negative state. Anyway, the end of this unnatural situation is approaching, and after a short pseudo-victory, the negative state will be eliminated and the souls will then freely choose whether to accept Me as the Only true Source of Life or to take away their life to further infest the True Creation. The way to eternal life leads only through Me, The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family. There is no other God and Creator of everything and everyone.

In the next chapter we will analyze the consequences of the negative state on the current pseudo-life on planet Zero.

## CHAPTER 8

### Influence of the Negative State on the Earthly Pseudo-life

Planet Earth (Zero) is a nursery for Hells, or the Zone of Displacement, the anti-universe. It is the most important source of negative energy, without which this Multiverse garbage bin can do without, and soon after the disintegration of the planet's body in the 3rd - 4th dimension, everything "living" in the entire Zone of Displacement begins to collapse. It is clear from the above statement how important it is to divide humankind and allow both ways, not only to ascend to the higher dimensions of the positive state, but also to pseudo-win the negative state. I know how people cling to this material "life" and usually can't imagine another life. There are many reasons for their adherence, some of which we will mention here:

1. They have no idea that there is life elsewhere in the universe.
2. They have distorted information about life elsewhere in the universe.
3. They are programmed by negative entities to love their local life here.
4. When they are already aware of life in the positive state (heaven, higher dimensions), they are afraid of losing some of the pleasures.
5. They forget that they are not a material body, so the planet is not.
6. They do not know the essence of the existence of duality and the negative state.
7. They don't believe anything they can't touch what they can't see with their eyes.

**Add 1.** Even today, the rapid dissemination of information (the internet, television, mobile phones...) a large number of human beings do not believe, suspect or know that they are not the only living and intelligent creatures in the universe. Any mention of extraterrestrials is ridiculed, downplayed and labeled as sci-fi, spreaders of such information are crazy and conspiracy theorists. Do not waste valuable time persuading these people to change their minds anyway.

**Add 2.** These people already admit the existence of extraterrestrial life, but rely on television information (see some documents on possible contacts with aliens in the past, archaeological findings - for example, Erich von Däniken) or various channeling from lower spiritual worlds that are far from the truth and often rather, they discourage the desire to better learn about life outside this planet.

**Add 3.** Most human beings (up to 95%) are controlled and programmed by negative entities so that they do not overly think about the reasons for their existence and prefer to engage in the work of nourishing their material body, nurturing offspring, entertainment, and other activities, without time, energy or taste go inside and seek communication with their higher Self. When they are looking for answers to life outside this planet, they are easily confused and influenced by various recognized authorities (scientists, officials of official religions, governments, even celebrities). Through the media, they are shown to them the life of selected individuals in luxury, and they are told that anyone who works hard and is predatory enough and disregards others can achieve such life. If they do not have these qualities, they have to settle for the lives of the subordinates of the more successful and wealthy (that is, slave life, full of stress, lack, diseases...). For a long time, elites use a method for their slaves in all economic and political systems: bread and games (see Roman Empire).

**Add 4.** People have very distorted information about life in the positive state of the Multiverse, especially in the area of love and sexual relations. I have described this topic in detail in Chapter 20 of ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*** with Peter and in the previous books (***Who You Are and Why You Are Here, Messages From Within***). There is still a opinion that nowhere else in the universe do the creatures experience a sexual relationship and do not know orgasm. As The Creator of everything and everyone, I can assure you that nothing can be created without sexual energy, the union of male and female principles. The higher the vibrations, the more beautiful, longer and fuller the orgasm of beings who love each other. The Pseudo-creators and their minions and helpers are well aware of this fact. Therefore, they minimized the possibility of experiencing orgasm in fabricated human bodies in order to prevent them from associating with Me, The Lord Jesus Christ. In addition, they try to provoke a contradiction in the perception of sexual union. On the one hand, they represent him as something unclean, fallen (see religious

organizations), on the other hand they promote prostitution, homosexual and other unnatural ties, family break-ups, provocative behavior and perverted sexual practices. At any cost, they are trying to separate true love and sex. In the positive state, sexual relationship is connected with love. This does not mean that the couple must live together "forever" or "all their lives", they are not bound by anything (marriage promise, property, whatever you have here), if they feel that they have passed on everything they need, they break up as best friends and continue in other partnership relationships. Another pleasure most people don't want to give up is food. The gross body needs more energy than the subtle body. This does not mean that nobody eats anything in the positive state. Rather, without the supply of food, such a perfect body will not starve. Everyone has the opportunity to eat what he/she likes. In addition, the taste and smell of any food is much more intense, fuller and brings a much greater experience than it is here. Just note that burgers with fries are not there. If it is worth it for you to continue slaving to the bankers, corrupt governments and others for them, stay with them after the division of humankind and show the others in Creation how the life without Me, The Lord Jesus Christ looks like, with the chip under the skin.

**Add 5.** Few realize that he/she is not a material body but a consciousness. That is why people cling to their bodies. They are afraid of death, but paradoxically they do their best to destroy and liquidate their bodies: for example, by consuming alcohol and other drugs, unhealthy or poisonous food, lack of, or excess, movement, "treatment" with chemical agents, negative thinking, etc. In all dimensions, the body is merely a suit or a means that makes it possible to experience different kinds of experience and is not a permanent part of the being. The same, but on a different level, applies to space bodies, such as planets. The planet Earth's body, which is currently very ill, will soon meet the purpose for which it was used. Gaia's being has more bodies, as I have already said in this New Revelation, and therefore a part of humankind "moves", or ascend to the body in the 5th dimension, called the New Earth. Nothing is missing from the natural beauties of the "Old Earth", on the contrary, it is even more beautiful than you can imagine. On the other hand, you will not find anything related to life in the negative state.

**Add 6.** Who has not read *The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ* cannot fully understand the existence of the negative state. Not surprisingly, when you



have been closed for hundreds of thousands of years in isolation, you do not remember previous lives, and the vast majority still have an encapsulated spirit and soul, that is, they have no direct connection with Me, the Only Source of Life. In addition, you are programmed and controlled by negative terrestrial and extraterrestrial entities that constantly persuade you through many spiritual teachings, religions and directions that the existence of duality, good and evil, light and darkness is a natural part of God. They makes Me directly responsible for everything that happens to them. Only The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ brings the truth about Pseudo-creators and the activation of the negative state (see Chapter 6). For many reasons, we will not repeat again here a detailed and completely concise explanation of the origin, limited duration and elimination of the negative state in Creation. It is enough to recall the aforementioned fundamental spiritual questions: How a life without the spiritual principles of love of The Creator of everything and everyone, formerly The Most High, now The Lord Jesus Christ, soon The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family, would look like.

**Add 7.** The limited pseudo-life on this planet allows only slight possibilities of perceiving reality. Therefore, there are many hypotheses, theories and contradictory teachings about the origin of life, the universe... People most often derive from the experience gained by the senses (sight, touch, taste, hearing, sense of smell). What cannot be classified as sensory perception is called unnatural, paranormal, and mostly non-existent. Scientists have named the higher dimensions of the Multiverse that they cannot see by dark matter. Nothing is further from the truth. True Creation literally revels in the colors you cannot see in this fabricate body. You live in black and dirty (spiritually, mentally, and physically) the anti-universe, where you slave to your masters, and many still enjoy how life is beautiful and amazingly fun!

Animal genes in the human body from the Pseudo-creators, along with low vibration due to negative choices, control and fear, cause human beings to continually arguing about something, defending their "territory" even at the cost of killing often in very cruel ways. The history of humankind on this planet is literally the history of wars. The names of the war "heroes" and the dates of the important battles and victories of the right party are hammered into the heads of the children in the schools. To make matters worse, after some "revolution", history is simply rewritten, and formerly celebrated warlords are

suddenly damned and defamed. Nobody knows long ago about what really happened. In addition, public opinion is manipulated so that no one knows the true cause of the war. If people knew that the elites, especially the bankers and the mighty of this world, who are mainly seeking profit and power over the others, are the chief architects of almost all wars, they wouldn't put on their own lives and would join together to avoid any wars. I am not talking about the upcoming global fascist state with central government, army, currency and religion (NWO), but about a peaceful community of people who have awakened from sleep and want to live in a more just and loving world. It is this kind of life that I have prepared for all those who no longer want to live poorly in the rubbish heap under the baton of the Pseudo-creators and their minions.

As I have said several times, entities throughout the Zone of Displacement nourish the negative energies of people. Therefore, they do everything to cause fear:

- they are planning wars on the whole planet Zero
- planning all economic crises
- planning environmental disasters (for example, an oil rig accident in the Gulf of Mexico, Chernobyl nuclear power plant, Fukushima)
- planning pandemic diseases (such as "Spanish flu", AIDS, Swine flu...)
- planning to reduce population through wars, diseases, famine, vaccination...
- planning to gradually reduce human rights and freedoms to chipping and constant control (see George Orwell's book - 1984, David Icke's lecture)
- planning to manipulate the weather (HAARP, chemtrails...), causing earthquakes, tsunamis, extreme droughts or floods, snowstorms and tornadoes, poisoning forests, water, air, food... people
- planning family breakdowns (juvenile justice, gay marriages, pedophilia, sexual perversion and exuberance in the media...)
- prevent the spread of true information (censorship in all media, including the internet - see youtube videos deleted)
- prevent the introduction of free free energy, nature-friendly technologies and people (Nikola Tesla, M. T. Keshe)
- prevent natural and non-invasive treatment of diseases

- prevent the cultivation of "unapproved" crops, spreads genetically modified seeds and crops; intimidate agriculturists, farmers and gardeners
- prevent free access to drinking water for people
- they evoke sexual, national, racial, religious, economic, political... divisions and hatred in people
- induce feelings of inferiority in people (deliberately concealing and distorting God's Word by all churches, suppressing spiritual and mental abilities, especially in children...)
- they conceal the existence of intelligent extraterrestrial life, while working with negative entities and in exchange for modern technology they allow them to abduct people and make various attempts at them

Again, it is not the purpose of this ***New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family*** to give detailed information on the above topics. It is a summary of the negative state's influence on life on this planet. Everyone who seeks finds. If you still feel that such a life is bearable and acceptable to you, I do not stop you from doing it for a while. But first the "Warning" or "Event" comes when I will open your consciousness for a while so you can choose which of the two main paths you want to go, then, without the presence of loving people, I will let the negative state prevail, finally, I will end this experiment with My Second Coming of The Lord Jesus Christ and I will eliminate the negative state by My energy of love. LOVE is the only cure for everything sick, miserable and stolen from True Life.

We will write about LOVE in the next chapter.

## CHAPTER 9

### Love

I, The Lord Jesus Christ, I am the Absolute LOVE, WISDOM, INTELLIGENCE, GOOD... as it was announced in the previous parts and books of The New Revelation. Therefore, I am not the originator of the negative state, but I only allow it to show to all beings in Creation for a limited time what they should not vote for. This experiment is coming to an end. Just with the books of The New Revelation opens the Seventh Seal (see Revelation of John in the New Testament of the Holy Bible). No one but I, The only indivisible God and Creator of everything and everyone, The Lord Jesus Christ, can give such a true, comprehensive, objective and unique view of the situation in Creation, infested and influenced by the negative state. It is precisely from absolute love for Creation that I will not allow to live under the constant threat of contamination by a status that threatens the very existence of life. Would you go to your house where you live with your loving and beloved family, a thief or a murderer? Would you look at how he/she kills, robs and defiles everything that is dear to you? Because humanity on this planet Zero is the key to ending the existence of the negative state, I am doing all what need to open eyes to the greatest number of people in love for all the Multiverse beings. Everyone goes through an individual spiritual path, so it is not possible for Me to give everyone the same information. This topic I have already mentioned on the pages of *The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family*. Now is the time to expand and clarify it. I will describe here chronologically My schedule of the most important messages and subsequent events:

#### **1. THE MESSAGE OF MANKIND** (Borup's Spiritual School) 1967 - 1969

Here I act as Orton, the spiritual guarantor of the galaxy and announce that great changes will come and this way of negative life on planet Earth is over. I also draw attention to another book of Revelation that will be brought here soon (The first book is the Old Testament, the second is the New Testament. The third book will be written.). At this time of the late 1960s, the first amplified dose of energy came from the center of the universe, causing great changes in human consciousness. There have been many significant shifts in

politics, culture, human relations. The most important events included the so-called "Prague Spring 1968" in the then Czechoslovak Socialist Republic, which was forcibly ended by the occupation of the Warsaw Pact armies. Greater spiritual awakening also led to the emergence of an unorganized hippies movement (Flower Movement, children of flowers), which also influenced music and art (The Beatles, Karel Kryl...), the attitude towards distorted morality, enslavement by the financial system, calling for peace, freedom and social justice.

## **2. BOOKS OF THE NEW REVELATION OF THE LORD OF JESUS CHRIST:**

***Messages From Within, Four Concepts of the Spiritual Structure of Creation, Fundamentals of Human Spirituality, Who Are You and Why Are You Here, Major Ideas of The New Revelation*** were dictated by Me, formerly The Most High, from 1982 to 1985 to Peter Daniel Francuch, a member of the Czech nation who lived in the US.

***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*** as The Lord Jesus Christ, I dictated to the same messenger Peter from 1988 to 1989, for The Most High merged with the body of Jesus Christ at the end of 1987, and a new hybrid of The Absolute God and Creator was created.

***Corollaries to The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*** again, I dictated Peter from 1992 to 1994.

All the books of The New Revelation, especially ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ***, brought about changes at all levels of life, not only here on planet Zero, but elsewhere in Creation, even though only a tiny number of people read them at that time. In the late 1980s, the so-called "Iron Curtain" fell and the Communist regime collapsed in many countries of the so-called "Eastern Bloc". Many people enjoyed the newly acquired freedom and democracy because they had no idea that it was just another deception and slavery caused by the negative state. The 1990s brought about a rapid development of technologies, especially computing and the internet, which allowed and still allows for more efficient and faster dissemination of information, including New Revelation. However, the negative side is not idle

and puts more resistance in the form of censorship, bringing defiled and distorted information, or rather disinformation.

**3. THE BOOKS CONVERSATIONS WITH GOD, FRIENDSHIP WITH GOD** and more, written with Neal Donald Walsch since 1992, are addressed to the widest circle of spiritually seeking readers who are not yet able to accept the whole truth about the origin of the negative state in **The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ**. I draw closer to all of you as a loving God who does not need anything, does not punish anyone, is maximum lenient and tolerant. It is true from a certain point of view. But given the situation in the entire Multiverse, I cannot tolerate the expansion of the negative state any longer at the expense of True Creation. It is no "coincidence" that at the beginning of the spiritual journey of My only direct female incarnation of Jana, I have advised her through the medium from Moravia to read the book **Friendship with God** (up to the 4th book of the **Conversations with God** series). Even then she could not accept **The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ**. Being the most advanced soul of the Multiverse, she first met this vast and truest work (not only on this planet) for 9 months since the beginning of our telepathic communication, from October to December 2003. It was only after reading The New Revelation that I told her that she was My incarnation, that is, The Lord Jesus Christ in the woman's body, at the same time My wife and mother of the child (then I used the name Jesus). When Jana and I finished the book **Conversations with God: With You Love Blooms Love Around Us**, I told her that Neale Donald Walsch would write the preface. Just before the book was published, I personally dictated this preface. Jana met Neal soon after the publication of our book at a Prague seminar (October 2003). She personally handed over him one copy in the Czech language and had a picture taken with him. Why didn't I tell Neal about the preface and allowed himself to distance himself from her at the next seminar in Prague (May 2004)? It was not yet possible for the wider public to learn about My direct incarnation. She was only at the beginning of her spiritual journey and the most demanding preparation for the mission of Messiah and Goddess in the human body. But I did not allow Neale to sue her. Although Neal's ego was not informed of the preface, his soul did. As the only God, I have the holy right to use the name of a being with whom I work closely for the benefit of all Creation when necessary, without violating spiritual laws. This I am the author of not only books **Conversations with God**.

Many incarnate beings of light here on planet Zero regard the books of N. D. Walsch as the work of the second (negative) side precisely because I am so tolerant, impartial, forgiving any, even the worst sins (see the interview about Hitler and heaven). Remember, I am trying to get the heart of as many people as possible to love you. Who once embarks on a return journey to Me, the Only Source of Life, will not remain on the same level, but gradually will be able to receive more and more truthful spiritual messages and information. The pace and order is different, but everyone will meet New Revelation once, although most of it will not be in this gross body on planet Zero. At first Jana read all the ***Conversations with God*** books and immediately afterwards she wrote with Me a free sequel with the subtitle: With You Love Blooms Love Around Us. It has not much in common with Neal's books because I have called her here Messiah and mainly discussed her life with her. Rather, this book is a record of the beginning of her (My) spiritual journey in the body. Today, My beloved incarnation and woman is at a much higher spiritual level. She realizes that especially the 1st part of our ***Conversations with God*** is intended for beginners on the spiritual path and that opinions on anything during life change. In early 2004 I told her that we would continue writing ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ***. Who else should write the most important and truest book?

**4. THE NEW REVELATION OF LORD JESUS CHRIST GOD'S FAMILY**, written on the internet "live" since December 2012 by Jana Kyslíková, The Lord Jesus Christ in the female body, part of God's Family. By linking ***Conversations with God*** with The New Revelation I have shown my boundless love and journey from the negative state to the positive state, from Hell to Paradise, from the anti-universe to the universe, from the Zone of Displacement to the Zone of Placement.

People often confuse the meaning of the word love with the need to own of someone, control, limit the freedom of someone. Few feel the unconditional love. They think they can be happy in life only if they have a permanent partner (husband, wife) who loves them, with whom they have children, home... Soon, however, they find that such a life is not fulfilling them. They are most often looking for the cause of a partner, blaming him for having changed, not meeting expectations, and very often there are divorces that have a negative

impact on children. In order for a love relationship between partners to work, one must first find love for oneself, connect with your soul, the Higher Self, God in your heart. If you invite Me, The Lord Jesus Christ, into your life, the words from the subtitle of our book will be fulfilled: With You Love Blooms Love Around Us. Only I, The Absolute God, best know your needs and desires, I can bring you to a partner with whom you will experience a loving and balanced relationship. But even this will not last forever. It is no „coincidence“ that there is a saying: life is change. Only the dead life of the negative state loves stagnation, traditions, bonds and commitments. The only truly infinite loving and love relationship you can have with Me, The Lord Jesus Christ, because I give you life, I am your mother and father, an absolutely loving partner and best friend. I will give you everything what your heart desires and much more when you live in accordance with the spiritual laws of the Multiverse (see Chapter 25 of *The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ* with Peter).

The higher the vibration of love the being has, the more he/she helps others, the less he/she think of his/her benefit. This also applies to human beings here on planet Zero. You will not find the most loving ones on the front pages of magazines, in leadership positions, or learn about them in schools. You can only hear about them in the TV news in connection with the liquidation of the consequences of natural disasters, when they selflessly help others, even though they have suffered losses, not just material. Love has many forms. It also manifests itself in relation to animals, nature, the planet. As I have said several times, everything is alive and has consciousness. Even houseplants in the apartment respond to your vibrations and thrive better in a loving environment. Information about the evolution of humankind is stored in the crystals of the planet. Surely they can imagine what character they are when history is full of negative relationships, conflicts, and fear. This is one of the many reasons why you cannot move to the positive state with such a contaminated body of the planet. Immediately there would be contamination. You already know that I have prepared for you new physical bodies (including the planet "New Earth") that lack everything that is fabricated by the Pseudo-creators. It would be much easier to let humanity without My help go to self-destruction. After the collapse of planet Zero, the entire Zone of Displacement could no longer "function" because no one would supply it with negative energy. Just for the love of you, I undergo this lengthy and demanding process



of transformation even in the physical body of Jana, only love will liberate you from the clutches of the negative state.

It is clear from the above statements that in this body and on this planet you cannot recognize and feel the true unconditional love experienced by beings in the positive state of the Multiverse. You can try to raise awareness, receive true information, enter into the interior, all possible and impossible ways to approach this ideal of love, but as long as you are present in the Zone of Displacement in these gross bodies, you will not cross the boundary that separates the two opposite zones of the Multiverse. I certainly do not want to discourage you from working on yourself and increasing vibration, rather the opposite. I am opening you even more eyes so that you do not fall into the trap of would-be spiritual teachers and guides who are here as flies. Even the websites we recommend on our [www.bozirodina.cz](http://www.bozirodina.cz) are contaminated by the negative state. Yet I urge you again: seek out what unites us, feel each heart with every single piece of information, perceive energy, your feelings (see the Celestine Prophecy).

All who read The New Revelation books have the opportunity to establish direct contact with Me, The Lord Jesus Christ. Why don't I offer this option to others? Who did not understand that I am the Only Source of Life and out of ignorance, or deliberately does not accept Me as The Only Absolute God, Creator of everything and everyone, does not turn to Me with his/her wishes, desires and prayers, cannot be in direct communication with Me, yet needs mediators (angels , archangels, masters...). Only after the division of humankind will he/she personally meet Me and become acquainted with The New Revelation and will have the same possibility as you who already know Me. I invite you, all readers and practicing of ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ***, establish an intimate, personal and unique relationship with Me, become My prophets and messengers of LOVE, help Me (Us) even more intensively and effectively with the transformation of humanity into the positive state of Creation. I will bring more love, peace, meeting with soul mates into your life, solve problems at all levels. You will feel My embrace, caress, solace in difficult moments, because all of us still have much work to do in this time of change. Ask Me with any request, try to love Me even when you are not the best, because I am not the cause of your misfortune. Before incarnating on this planet, you were all familiar with the difficulty of your task

and all the dangers and pitfalls. You bring LIGHT AND LOVE into darkness and hatred. You are the pioneers of a new life, ambassadors of The true God, The Lord Jesus Christ in enemy territory. Without your help, I could not complete this most challenging task in the history of the Multiverse. Be My right hand, My eyes and My heart. We are your servants and counselors and helpers at the same time, and so it will be forever. You are all under My protection, no one will prevent you from fulfilling your mission. I count on you and count on your devotion and help. I look forward to a loving personal relationship with each of you. Don't hesitate for a minute to reach Me. I will not be deaf or blind to your desire to share life with Me. A sincere and loving plea is enough, no rituals, special prayers or places are needed. You will find Me in your heart, free from fear and self-deprecation. I am your closest relative and I love you very much.

In the next chapter we will deal with the practice of New Revelation in everyday life before and after the division of humankind.

## CHAPTER 10

### Practicing the New Revelation Before and After the Division of Humanity

Chapter 16 of *The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ* (with Peter) has described in detail how to use the knowledge of this revelation in the daily life of an individual to practice it. This dose of New Revelation is more focused on the transformation of humanity and planet Earth (Zero) at the current time, and more concrete examples need to be given so that as many readers as possible understand this revelation and be able to live in accordance with it. The most important thing is to recognize and accept the New Nature of the Absolute God of The Lord Jesus Christ. On the planet Zero, which is under the influence of the negative state, very few beings who know the true Name of the Only Source of Life. Even the believers of the Christian churches, which are based on the teachings of Jesus Christ, do not know, or do not fully understand, that by the ascension of the physical body of Jesus, God has become a man to be closer to all beings in the Multiverse. Only through this act can everyone establish a direct relationship with Me, The Lord Jesus Christ, without the need for any mediator, medium. To do this, you must have an open heart and freely choose to communicate with Me. But whoever does not know My True Name cannot contact Me. It's the same as if you dialed the wrong phone number and called someone else than you wanted. For many reasons, the people of planet Zero have not read The New Revelation, and therefore the vast majority of them cannot believe that they address Me incorrectly. As long as this unnatural situation persists, when the true Word of God literally lives poorly and is distorted, questioned and not taken seriously, due to the very existence of the negative state, I communicate also with those who have not yet been able to read The New Revelation and yet fulfill My perfect Plan to bring out humanity from the Zone of Displacement to the True Creation. Until the division, this exception, which confirms the rule, will last.

I will first focus on you who are reading The New Revelation and already have information about My True Name. Like every being in the Multiverse, you have the free will to accept or reject My True Nature. You can no longer make

excuses for ignorance, manipulation, or influence of anything you have here. It is vitally important that you turn to Me and ask Me for advice, guidance, and anything needed to accomplish your task. Only I, from My Absolute Position, know all aspects of your life perfectly, and I can free you from the capture of the negative state in the most optimal way. As already stated in the previous chapter of The New Revelation, the name, like everything, carries an energy imprint. I urge you to use from present moment not only to communicate with Me, but also others about Me, My Only True Name – **THE LORD JESUS CHRIST**. I will carry you through all the pitfalls, dangers and machinations of negative beings, bringing you more love, calm, and enough everything you need to accomplish your mission. You do not have to leave your loved ones, close up into isolation yourself to live in accordance with The New Revelation. It's much easier than you expect. When you surrender your life to Me, you become freer and less dependent on the matrix and your ego. Step by step you will get rid of all blocks, delusions, false ideas about life, addiction to anything, make "order" in relationships with other people, find inner balance and a sense of security. I will gradually improve your health. There is no better physician of your body and soul than I am, The Creator of perfect human bodies before they are defiled by the Pseudo-creators. I also draw attention to the fact that the body of Jesus was deprived of all the negative and was corrected to its original form, thus lacking several anomalies that made the Pseudo-creators mentioned. I repeat again, in the positive state of the Multiverse, NOTHING of the negative state can survive. Therefore, for you who, after dividing humankind, you will ascend into the 5th dimension of the True Creation, I have prepared so-called "duplicates", a new, unencumbered and perfect bodies that will allow you to have a full-valued life in the positive state, fill you with satisfaction, joy and happiness, they will not restrict you and often repel you with their unpleasant appearance or deficiency. If for any reason you are homosexuals (both women and men), I will rid you of this unnatural orientation once and for all. This does not mean that you have to break up with your current partner. You get a body with which your soul will resonate. For example, a homosexual man who identifies himself with female energy gets a female body and vice versa. I will return the nature that was deliberately transformed and trampled by the negative state and its originators. Again, it is worth emphasizing the fact that you are not a physical body, but a consciousness, a soul that uses it. It depends

on who you feel to be, I give you the body in which you continue this life. As you ascend to the 5th dimension, you will not experience the literal "death" of the body (speaking to the lightworkers), but the exchange of the physical body so that you can continually follow this earthly life without going to the intermediate world where souls prepare for the next incarnation. There are several homosexuals among My most loyal co-workers on Zero because they have chosen this experience. However, they differ from others in that they do not raise their sexual orientation beyond others, do not show or want to raise children. They live in love and fulfill their unique mission, as all who have been sent to this difficult life at the time of transformation.

There are several types of relationship with God on this planet Zero into the division of humanity:

1. a direct relationship with Me, The Lord Jesus Christ, the Only true God and Source of Life
2. a direct relationship with Me without knowing My true Name
3. mediated relationship to God's Trinity in Christian churches
4. mediated relationship to God through spiritual beings
5. mediated relationship to God in other churches and religious organizations that do not recognize The Lord Jesus Christ as the only God, nor Jesus Christ as the Son of God
6. no relationship to God

**Add 1.** Only a tiny number of people have a direct relationship with Me, Lord Jesus Christ, who have read *The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ* and accepted it into their lives. They understand that the negative state does not come from Me, and therefore cannot last forever.

**Add 2.** A small number of lightworkers who communicate with Me, write books, give lectures, etc., but have not read *The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*, so they do not know My true Name (I use the names God, Jeshua, Trinity of God, Jesus Christ, Orton). I mentioned the reasons in the previous chapters of this New Revelation dose.

**Add 3.** All believers of the Christian churches who pray to the Trinity of God, sometimes or regularly listen to the Word of God from the Bible (the spiritual language does not allow the negative state to completely distort and defile the Word of God) from the clergy in the churches at masses and worship. These people are not yet ready to find God within, they still need a mediator (priest, spiritual master).

**Add 4.** Spiritually seekers who have made contact with angels, archangels, spiritual beings, positive extraterrestrials, their spiritual family, who bring them information from Me, the Only Source of Life.

**Add 5.** Most believing non-Christian religions who pray to other gods do not recognize The Lord Jesus Christ as God, nor Jesus Christ as the Son of God. I reveal to the chosen individuals, heal them, and give them to feel the power of love they will not find with other "gods".

**Add 6.** Atheists, materialists and all who do not believe in any God and eternal life. Consciousness will be open to these people after the death of the body, they will meet Me "face to face" and be able to decide where they will incarnate in the next life. Most of them will participate in the pseudo-victory of the negative state on planet Zero.

It follows from the above overview that few beings on this planet have a real relationship with Me, The Lord Jesus Christ. Therefore, it is essential that this ***New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family***, be spread throughout the world, translated into all languages to help understand and accept the fact that life in the negative state and duality is not the work of God, The Lord Jesus Christ, it is just the answer to the question: How would life without God look like... and will soon be eliminated. As I announced in the Introduction to this New Revelation, love, a higher vibrations, is a ticket to Paradise in the 5th dimension. The ignorance of The New Revelation will be corrected anyway after relocation, or in the intermediate world after leaving the physical body.

Practice ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*** means accepting Me, the Only Source of Life in the Multiverse, into your life and following the spiritual principles (laws). It is much easier than living under any other religious, political, economic or other laws and rules you have here. I am your best friend and parent, I will bring into your life everything you seek and need, especially LOVE.

After the division of humankind, direct communication and relationship with Me will be a matter of course for those who choose life in the positive state. No intermediaries, media or spiritual advisors will be needed. Therefore, no churches and religious organizations of all kinds will be established on the New Earth. The only temple will be your body as I have already announced in the body of Jesus Christ 2000 years ago.

Why don't the beings of the higher dimensions of the Multiverse still have to know ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ***? As you know, time is only connected with matter, that is, it does not exist within Creation, everything happens simultaneously. In order for The New Revelation to apply to the entire Multiverse, including the Zone of Displacement and planet Zero, it must be brought first where the negative state has been activated. You know from the previous chapter that it was quite recently - in the 1980s. From there it spreads to all levels and dimensions according to My perfect Plan. Only in a new cycle of time, when there will no longer be the negative state in active or dormant form, will it be possible and purposeful for the New Revelation to be known to all beings in the Multiverse. You who read and accept The New Revelation often have more truthful information than some spiritual advisors and mediators from other levels of the physical and intermediate worlds. Just you, My closest co-workers who are experiencing the consequences of the negative state of life on their own, and you will be the propagator of The New Revelation in other dimensions of the Multiverse. You will be the best teacher and model for other beings. No one has such prerequisites and abilities to perform this amazing task. You are My first line, right hand and love. Together we will create a whole new life that no one has ever lived, because with a negative state "behind your back" it is not possible.

You are not here to be constantly guided by other, according to you more advanced civilizations and beings, to describe their way of life. You can create a whole new, original and even better than the one they are presenting to you. You are not obliged or subordinate to anyone, you can freely accept or reject any advice without offending anyone. Receive only what is in harmony with your heart, your soul, your higher Self. Only then will you feel true happiness, love and satisfaction from your life.

Practicing New Revelation at this time means:

- to accept Me, The Lord Jesus Christ, as the Only Source of Life
- to have an open heart and love everything good in every being, to reject all negative manifestations (i.e. not to approve of the negative state)
- keep your eyes open and distinguish what is in harmony with the spiritual laws of the Multiverse, what is against them
- not to be afraid and to be ashamed to talk to others about ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ***, but not to impose on anyone that is unable to accept (I will bring you people who are already ready)
- not to support the life of the negative state (not to work for bankers and the financial sector, including distraints, for companies that are harmful to health, the environment, not to play democracy, not to engage in political, religious, and other solid rule organizations)
- to establish a private and intimate relationship with Me, The Lord Jesus Christ

Nothing is dogma. These are only recommendations, and of course there are exceptions. Therefore, I repeat that you never judge others, because you cannot know whether or not it is in accordance with My Plan to lead humanity out of the negative state. Let Me give you an example of a woman from Slovakia who brings positive thoughts on the ground of parliament as a deputy and Presidential candidate, her name is Helena Mezenská. Why did not a sufficient number of people give this loving, truthful and unselfish woman to become President of the Slovak Republic? Because most people, not only in this state, are still sleeping and being programmed and manipulated by media, subliminal signals and other ways of negative entities, they are unable to distinguish what is good for them, what is harmful to them. Presidential candidate in the Czech Republic in 2013 Taťána Fischerová also ended this way.

Only the physical division of mankind can elevate the spiritual level of his loving and positive part, and at the same time, to answer a fundamental and repeated question, let it win for a while and then eliminate the negative state in order not to further restrict life in the Multiverse.



Finally, throw away the fear of anything and be led by Me, The Lord Jesus Christ. No one knows you, doesn't love you, and doesn't protect you as perfectly as I, your best and most dedicated friend and LOVE.

In the next chapter, we will discuss the current state of planet Zero.

## CHAPTER 11

### Current Situation on Planet Zero

April 2014 is the most important period of transformation just after December 21, 2012. My direct incarnation and wife Jana go through the most difficult tests of trust in My perfect Plan, and so for 2 weeks the otherwise completely regular writing and publication of the chapters of this New Revelation was suspended. The time of Easter is approaching, a holiday by which people (most often Christians) commemorate My crucifixion and resurrection. To support the credibility of My mission in the human body at this time, I have prepared the physical move of Jana to Prague so that she can continue not only in writing, but also in the oral distribution of ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*** in better conditions than hitherto. She will be a living proof of God's Word. Meanwhile she lived in isolation in very humble conditions among people who do not believe her and think of her as a liar or a harmless fool. It was necessary to undergo the most demanding preparation for the mission of messiah, because living in the negative state is now more complicated and challenging than in the time of Jesus 2000 years ago. As I said in the previous chapters, whoever gives up his/her life to Me, The Lord Jesus Christ, will be out of all trouble and lack, I will include him/her with love, expand his/her consciousness, and protect him/her from negative beings. Jana will show you how I fill these words in matter.

I, We, The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family, from this moment on, take on the spiritual rule of this planet and humanity. Our physical home is Prague - the threshold to the positive state of Creation, the spiritual center of the world. You will feel even more intense our energy of love and the words of the books ***Conversations with God: With You Love Blooms Love Around Us***, and especially all the books of ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family***, will be fulfilled. Like 2000 years ago, even this time Me, the Only Source of Life who sacrifices himself again in the gross body for love of people, will not accept many human beings. The overwhelming majority will prefer a wolf in sheep's clothing, which will lead them away from the right path to fill the words of the Holy Bible and The New Revelation. Just at this time you will see the

synchronization and perfection of My leadership. I point out a significant event in April on many levels through My prophets, for example, Mary of God's Mercy from Ireland at [www.varovani.org](http://www.varovani.org). Only the one who is ready will be able to accept the fact that I am here again in the human body, for this time in the body of woman. For the readers of the New Revelation, who are also interested in Christianity and are also acquainted with the Messages on the above pages, I give another important piece of information: Mother of Salvation is not Mary, the physical mother of Jesus, but I, The Lord Jesus Christ - woman. I am the Trinity of God: God the Father, the Son Jesus and the Holy Spirit = Mother of Salvation. Because believing Christians are not yet ready for such a radical message, they imagine Mary under the name Mother of Salvation. This is fine because Mary is My co-worker, but she is a relative being and is not equal to God, The Lord Jesus Christ. Already in the previous dose of The New Revelation in Chapter 15, I point out that the true Word of God cannot be brought through intermediaries in the spiritual world after 1987 (the merger of the human body with Absolute Divinity). I dictate it to My prophets personally to avoid distortion. Yet there is a difference between My messages dictated by word after word to selected highly advanced beings in the human body, and this dose of ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ***, which we write live on [www.bozirodina.cz](http://www.bozirodina.cz) because for the first time I am writing in the human gross body to get as close as possible to people. From now on you can also hear the true Word of God from My mouth, perceive My energy of love, look into My eyes. Anyone who shows a sincere desire to be in My physical presence will be instructed and brought to Me/Us. There is no need for any technical means - phones, computers, etc. Everything is ready, everything is happening at the right moment. Without My/Our physical presence on this planet, it would not be possible to complete such a demanding task - to bring humanity out of the negative to the positive state.

The situation on the planet Zero is getting worse, the negative forces do not want to give up their dominance over humanity without a fight. At first glance, it seems that the great powers stand against each other to expand at any cost and occupy another mineral-rich territory, deploy their military bases as close as possible to "the enemy", economically subdue more millions of defenseless and mostly ignorant citizens, but expand your consciousness and see that everything is still different. Even the highest political and economic leaders on

this planet are controlled and governed by extraterrestrial entities that are not interested in destroying a single energy source. If there was a World War III using nuclear weapons, it would be the entire planet in a better case, uninhabitable, and at worst would literally fall apart. Pseudo-creators try to keep the status quo as long as possible to play their gods game. They know that their government is coming to an end anyway. You, My closest co-workers in bodies don't have to worry about anything. You are all under My protection, each of you will be in the right place at the right time. The following years will not be easy for you. You will see many natural and man-made disasters, local wars, social unrest, acceleration of technical progress that will be abused for greater human control (see George Orwell's book: 1984). None of you, lightworkers, will not lack or get a chip under the skin. Until the division of humankind, the full-area compulsory chipping of people will not occur. I encourage you to enter your inside as much as possible and establish a love relationship with Me, The Lord Jesus Christ. This is the only way to find balance, get rid of the fear of anything, get a better understanding of the events you are witnessing. I will fill your heart with love, I will stroke you, you will perceive My presence and protection. After "the Event" (Warning) described in Chapter 7 of this book, you will be strengthened in your faith, and even harder to fulfill your difficult mission. Whenever you see killing people and animals, tell yourself that they will be better off without this gross body, and pray for their souls so that they no longer have to experience the horrors of pseudo-life in the negative state. Think with love for all beings and do not judge anyone because only I see into their hearts and consciousness.

At present, there is an increase in the activity of the negative forces, masked by the would-be positive and loving words. Especially some spiritual transmissions from various false archangels and masters who want to lull you, dull your vigilance, get out of the way, make minions of Pseudo-creators do positive and holy beings are very dangerous. Anyone who promises you that everyone on this planet will be elevated to the higher dimension without exception, without having to answer for his/her actions, is lying to you! Humankind must first be divided so that the negative state can prevail, while at the same time its loving part continues its return to the True Creation of the Multiverse. At all levels and through My co-workers from different dimensions, I communicate information to people about the transformation that is in line with The New

Revelation, not against it. Only form is different and is related to the spiritual level of each listener and reader. I do not promise to anybody cakes without work, the Paradise for violating spiritual laws, or a transition to the 5th dimension without increasing vibrations. Even in the ***Conversations with God*** books (with Neal D. Walsch) I am talking about a change of mind that leads to changes in all areas of life. Even Hitler did not go after the death of his body in 1987 (he lived in Argentina, his suicide was a scam, like many other "guaranteed" messages) to Paradise, but to Hell where he experiences what he himself has caused others. Only after the elimination of the negative state will he get, like everyone else, a choice whether to continue to live in a positive life in accordance with the spiritual laws and accepts Me, The Lord Jesus Christ as the Only Source of Life, or take away his life and return his essence to Source, from where I create another soul (Alone from Himself/Herself). In direct contradiction to the spiritual meaning of the Holy Bible and ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ***, is not and cannot be no information from Me. Only a literal understanding of the Bible, written in the spiritual language, so that none of the negative creatures can defile it, can be misleading and false. For hundreds of years, humankind has witnessed such wrong to false interpretations of the Bible. If you are interested in more detailed information on this topic, please read Chapter 1 of The New Revelation with Peter.

In order to spread this ***New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family***, even more efficiently and quickly, we will prepare these 11 chapters in two versions for download. This 11th chapter is published on the day of its completion: April 11, 2014. Due to the moving of Jana to Prague, we will continue after Easter 2014. Once again we thank all readers, translators and practicing of ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*** for their help in transforming humanity, increasing vibrations, spreading true information even at the cost of discomfort, distrust of the surroundings and other inconveniences. I'll make it up to you soon. We look forward to meeting you personally.

## CHAPTER 12

### Why Prague is the Spiritual Center of the World

Half a year ago, we wrote that Jana, My direct and only incarnation in the female body, after Easter moves to Prague, the capital of the Czech Republic, to be in the center of spiritual affairs and to meet those who are ready to accept her as the Goddess on Earth, My wife and speaker. She has been living in isolation (in the desert) for more than 10 years. In order to endure such a difficult period, she sometimes meets a soul mate Šárka. They help each other to bear a very hard fate, and besides the closest relatives, there is another direct witness to the demanding trials that Jana is undergoing in love for humanity. In April I took My beloved wife to the edge of Prague and showed her a beautiful nature reserve, an oasis of peace and harmony where she felt almost like in Paradise. She counted on filling the words of Chapter 11 and moving to this part of Prague. A few days after returning to Ústí nad Labem she was convinced that she would live in this corner of the Earth and would meet with soul mates and co-workers of light. But she gradually realized that it was impossible. She does not have the same task as Jesus did 2,000 years ago. Standing in the background, doing no miracles, she writes this ***New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family***. Now the division of humankind is in progress and it would not be good to intervene and influence the masses of still unprepared people. Everyone has the choice of which way to go, whether by the broad one, followed by the vast majority and leads to Hells, or this thorny and narrow, after which go, despite many pitfalls and renunciation, the individuals who tend to go to Me, to Paradise. Although the spiritual path is individual and not exactly identical to one another, it can be generally said that to Me are those who are based on love, forgiveness, non-attachment to material goods and enjoyment, helping neighbors, not killing creatures that I have created and given to them life. As I have already written, I chose for My second direct incarnation on this planet the Czech land, now the Czech Republic. The fate of a small Czech nation is directly linked to My mission and My action in both the physical bodies of Jesus and Jana. This nation has passed and is still undergoing heavy trials, being oppressed, impoverished, shouted by

the more powerful and dominant, who, under the direction of the Pseudo-creators, are trying to undermine and destroy My work: to bring humanity out of the negative state and eliminate this unsustainable way of life forever. Pseudo-creators know that their last hour is already beating, and all the more furiously trying to get as many souls as possible on their dark side. At first glance, they seem to be superior. The world is approaching a larger war confrontation every day, targeted attacks on spiritual principles, thousands of years passed by My prophets to humankind, to smash families and loving relationships, promiscuous and deviant behavior is highlighted and shown in the media as admirable and natural, fraudsters and thieves are without punishment and enjoying political or economic domination over others, less predatory and unscrupulous. Fortunately, there are more who are not so visible by material means, but their light shines into the cosmos and is seen by the spiritual eyes of advanced loving beings from the higher dimensions of the Multiverse.

It is in the Czech Republic that the highest concentration of so-called old souls (from Lemuria, Atlantis...) and the closest beings (archangels Gabriel, Metatron, Michael...). Prague is literally a threshold to the positive state, a gateway to higher dimensions where there are no more wars, injustice, illnesses and death. Spiritual teachers, masters and healers from all over the world come together, and this phenomenon will deepen and multiply in the years to come, even though I remain in the background in Jana's physical body, and in addition to writing and directing our [www.bozirodina.cz](http://www.bozirodina.cz), I will not interfere in connecting different spiritual directions. You may have noticed that since the end of 2012, when we launched our site, there has been a visible link between related sites, meeting various spiritual groups, and finding common solutions and paths. Nothing is a coincidence, My Plan is perfect and everything is at the right moment. It is not important how many individuals read this New Revelation here on planet Zero, but that it is available to anyone interested. Not everyone is ready to accept the fact that I, The Lord Jesus Christ, am present at this important time in the woman's body that I will not return here in the physical body of Jesus. When the time comes, there will be a division of humankind, separation of the grain from chaff, and you who ascend into higher dimensions, especially the New Earth (New Jerusalem), will witness the foundation of God's Family, the physical encounter of Jesus and Jana, the birth

of our two children. The complete Family of God will live among the people and will continue to participate in their spiritual transformation, return to Love. This journey will be long, but it will not be as painful and difficult as it is now, when the struggle of good and evil is still going on. Only by dividing humankind will I allow a short pseudo-victory of the negative state, so that everyone can see the consequences of such a choice and in the future reject life without love for Me, the Only Source of Life in the Multiverse.

Through incarnation into the gross human body, I am reduced to the most limited and uncomfortable existence, to show My infinite and unconditional love for the people who have turned away from Me and have been spitting into my face for thousands of years and, as a plague, destroying the life I gave them. Who has not read *The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ* cannot understand why I will commit so much pain, murder, oppression of the weak, why it seems at first sight that I have left this world or even do not exist. I will soon be reminded to you through the Event, or the Warning, when I touch the soul of every human being on this planet for a moment. This does not mean that all people suddenly plunge into My arms. This will create contradictory feelings and confusion especially for those who are not yet ready for life in the positive state, I will help mainly those who are on the spiritual path and are already looking for... because: who seeks will find. When you ascend into the 5th dimension, you will see for yourself what is happening in the lower worlds, so you will be direct witnesses to the deterioration of the lives of people who remain in the 3rd - 4th dimension until the very end, when I return to open everyone's mind and it allowed them a free choice that they do not yet have due to the existence of the negative state. Because the many times mentioned question will be answered: How would life without ME look like... once for ever lock out the Zone of Displacement and together we will create much more beautiful and perfect worlds and live together in love, abundance, happiness and joy. Does it sound like a fairy tale and utopia? (It was My wife Jana who just thought). Wait and see... actually don't wait, it would seem that I encourage you to do nothing. You who read this New Revelation know very well how much spiritual work, self-denial, and often dark side dangers you have to undergo daily to fulfill your unique mission. Each of you is under My protection and believe that I will not allow anyone to hurt you. You are My first line and I



am strengthening you with the energy in every second of your demanding life here, amid the greatest spiritual battle in the history of the Multiverse.

I will return to the title of this chapter. On the whole planet, I have My co-workers, incarnated from different corners and dimensions of Creation, through My leadership and perfect coordination to convey vital information to humanity and set an example for others. As I have already said, in Bohemia these beings are the most because here is My physical residence, My earthly headquarters. Each commander is surrounded by the most dedicated, most advanced, and most capable co-workers. Don't confuse yourself with what you know from this negative experience on planet Zero. Even here, the commanders surround themselves with the most capable, but they do not serve the needs of other fellow citizens, but themselves, their ego. Everything is upside down. In the positive state, the highest-ranking spiritual beings most serve others, the lowest-ranking in the negative state. Therefore, it is written in the Bible: the first will be the last... Jana knows it well, lives modestly, helps everyone within the limits of her abilities, but most of all by living and forwarding this truest and most important message. Now, almost nobody appreciates this fact, but after the division, the information about our physical stay and activity will be more accessible and people will learn how I showed My example for the second time the way back to Me/to Us.

Now I have the heart of encouragement for those who occasionally violate rules or local laws, even though they are on My, that is, positive and loving side, and do not cooperate with darkness. The spiritual laws published in ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*** (with Peter) are always superior to human pseudo-laws. You do not have to be afraid in order to observe spiritual laws from Me to break the earthly law. Sometimes I do it in Jana's body, otherwise I couldn't fulfill My mission. Again, My ever-rehashed advice: feel with your heart what Love would do, listen to your intuition. You are not here because of bankers, politicians, "legislators", etc., because of the slave system puppets, but you are here to free yourself from the shackles and control and show others the way to the light. Get rid of the fear of anything, or you will still be bound and constrained, causing useless physical and mental pain. Even Jana is not spared this inner spiritual and mental battle, which also manifests itself physically. Neither am I in this female body perfect. That is why I know how hard it is to live on this planet and fulfill My mission. If you are unable to see

the perfection of My Plan in the present moment, try to see it backwards. Note the synchronicity in your daily life. You won't meet anyone by chance, you are always brought to the right place at the right time, you will experience exactly what is needed for your spiritual growth. Many awakened people already realize that there are no coincidences.

Now I will focus on the cooperation of so-called contactees with universe people from higher dimensions. For decades, the telepathic communication of selected individuals on this planet has been taking place with extraterrestrial representatives of positive civilizations that observe the transformation of humankind and, with their advice, help it to succeed. All beings from True Creation observe the universal laws, so they do not interfere directly with development by their physical entry on Earth, because they would cause fear and hostile response from the unawakened or negative people working for the dark side. Universe people are loving and unselfish, observing the events on this planet and communicating telepathically with those who are ready, have higher vibrations and they are not afraid of making "fools" out of themselves. This collaboration has also created a website where you can find important information about life outside the Earth, about transformation, free energies, natural treatment of diseases, etc. The most important ones are those that are managed by contactees from the Czech Republic: [www.vesmirni-lide.cz](http://www.vesmirni-lide.cz) and [www.pratele-nebe.cz](http://www.pratele-nebe.cz). There are situations where it is also necessary to intervene physically within spiritual laws. These are mainly the consequences of natural disasters, often caused by deliberately ruling elites, such as the nuclear power plant accident in Japan, the Gulf of Mexico oil accident, the Chelyabinsk meteorite, South East Asia tsunami, and so on. Universe people have advanced technologies that can eliminate the consequences of these disasters, and that is why life on the surface of this heavily tested planet is still possible. In many cases, they save people who are at the heart of these disasters and have not yet fulfilled their mission to leave their bodies. They pick them up aboard the flying spaceships and move them to another, safe place. Everything happens in cooperation with Me, The Lord Jesus Christ. Another way of communication is the so-called crop circles. Most of them are in Great Britain, because it is a place where the negative state arose and now it is the center of power of the elites who control the world. Not all crop circles patterns create extraterrestrial civilizations. Some are the work of humans, but

they are not as complicated and perfect as the true ones, containing the spiritual message. The fight of good and evil takes place at all levels and no one is outside, it concerns every soul.

I will reveal more secrets here: those who, in fulfilling their mission, were forced to know the consequences of life in a negative state on their own and got into an insoluble financial situation, I will get rid of their debt. When I was present in Jesus' body, I healed everyone who believed in Me. I even revived the dead. Now I will give a gift that no one expects from Me, and I have never written about it. It is proof of My mercy and love, of righteousness and of God's help at the right time. You know well that the whole financial system is a Hellish tool to enslave and blackmail people. Even My wife Jana still bears the consequences of her learning about life in this system. It is not possible and sustainable to suffer, together with relatives and friends, bullying by executors and bankers until ascending. That is why I will intervene at the right time and remove all the records of the debts of those who work with Me consciously, helping to transform humanity into the positive state and believe in the Only God of The Creator of The Lord Jesus Christ, the Source of all Life in the Multiverse. It is necessary to show that your long-time devoted work carries fruit. In positive worlds, everyone lives in plenty of everything that makes life pleasant, joyful, and happy. It is not possible for My closest co-workers and assistants to live as outlaws, in fear for family and their existence. I will create better conditions for your hard work, and at the same time will give you proof of My help and love. It is time to move to a higher level of our cooperation, alleviate the suffering and stress of our most faithful, show our unity, spiritual strength, devotion and trust to all.

The negative side is not idle and is preparing ever more difficult trials for the inhabitants of this planet (mostly unsuspecting). They use biological weapons, such as the Ebola virus, adapted in laboratories, and even patented in the United States to cause panic in humans and make them voluntarily vaccinate. They are planning to add a microchip to the vaccine serum, which has long been a health threat due to the chemicals involved, thus completing the perfect control of humankind and making it a dull herd of slaves. Elites know that this is a time, because more and more people are waking up through our mission, mainly through the internet, and the resistance to control of all kinds is escalating every day. I've got everything under control, there's no need to

worry about chipping My co-workers. At the right time, I will intervene and divide humanity, and with the help of the universe people, I will relocate all those who have chosen the life in Love to the 5th and higher dimensions. Only then will I allow a short pseudo-victory of the negative state on this planet, which will fall into the Zone of Displacement, Hells, and will no longer be called Zero because it will only be negative. This condition will only last shortly into My Second Coming. Then I completely eliminate life in this dimension and zone. In the Introduction to this ***New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family*** we wrote that the negative state cannot prevail on planet Zero. I am now adding and clarifying this information on the above-mentioned extremely important message that I have not yet revealed. Planet Earth, more precisely the true planet Earth, is already ready to accept that part of humankind that is ready to live in harmony and love, peace, cooperation and abundance. There, together in a beautiful, healthy and safe environment, in collaboration with people from other planets and worlds, we will build and create a completely different life than you have ever known. I am looking forward to you very much.

In the next chapter, we will shock you with true information about the Old Testament of the Holy Bible.

## CHAPTER 13

### The Truth About the Old Testament in the Bible

The time has come to reveal more secrets. The Old Testament of the Holy Bible is not from Me, The Only Creator of everything and everyone, The Lord Jesus Christ! Only one who knows the truth about the origins and duration of the negative state, the fall of mankind, that is, who read *The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ* (with Peter), is able to understand and then accept the fact that there is an insurmountable difference between the two basic parts of the Bible. While the Old Testament is full of violence, pitfalls, murders, the New Testament is mainly about Love, forgiveness, healing soul and body, bringing humanity out to Paradise, where there will be no more pain and death. Over the hundreds of years since the New Testament, many people, not only priests and theologians, but also laity, have recognized this difference, but they have not yet fully understood why God has suddenly changed from a punishing and bloodthirsty dictator to a loving, forgiving and helping Father. Do you think I'm so unbalanced, capricious, changing My priorities? That I'm playing "a bad and worthy cop"? It was not yet possible to convey such serious information in the 1980s and 1990s, so I used a more plausible explanation: that humanity needed a strict and jealous God at the time because it would not understand the positive leadership. This is, of course, true, but only partially. Since the beginning of the existence of the negative state, I have prepared the return of humanity to Me, coordinated and allowed everything that supported My perfect Plan. But I was not the originator and executor of cruel punishments, I did not incite ANYONE to exterminate other peoples in My Holy Name, commit fratricide, confiscate possessions, thus violate My spiritual laws. To the chosen incarnated higher beings in the body I have conveyed important messages through angels (at that time it didn't work otherwise, as you know...): Noah, Moses, the Ten Commandments detailed in the previous New Revelation, especially to the prophets who prepared humanity for the coming of the Messiah, My first direct incarnation on this planet under the rule of the Pseudo-creators.

Even after almost 2000 years since the crucifixion and resurrection of Jesus Christ, people are unable and unwilling to accept the fact that Jesus and God Almighty are one and the same being. A similar situation is happening today. Only a tiny number of people know I'm here for the second time in a physical body, this time a woman. Much water will pass before humankind accepts Me as its parent and begins to love and honor Me as natural and desirable. Meanwhile, with the pain in My heart, I have to look at the suffering My children are going through because they have not yet understood that they are still under the control of the dark forces because of their choices.

I will return to the Old Testament to explain why it is not and cannot be from Me, The Lord Jesus Christ. The negative state did not arise in My Absolute Mind because I am Absolute Love, Wisdom, Intelligence and Goodness, but it is the work of the first people I call the Pseudo-creators. Thus, they are relative beings, in whose minds the question arose: How would life look like without the spiritual principles of The Most High, now The Lord Jesus Christ? (For more information, see ***Fundamentals of Human Spirituality***). Therefore, what is relative cannot be considered equal to Absolute. The duration of the negative state is allowed only to a limited "time" and when it is fully answered to the above question, it will no longer be necessary to be present in Creation in both active and dormant form, because it does not allow the full utilization of the creative power of each being, takes energy that it could be used more meaningfully and pleasantly than it is now, when the spiritual battle between good and evil is still in progress. Stories recorded in the Old Testament are both angelic and demonic. In other words, some passages are inspired by Me through the angels, others are inspired by beings from the Zone of Displacement that have played and still play the gods, the creators. Everything is in line with My Plan to bring humanity out of the negative state. From this extremely important information implies that religions on this isolated planet Zero (the reflection of the true Earth from the positive state), which are based solely on the Old Testament and does not recognize Jesus Christ as the Only Savior and God, does not serve Me, but the Pseudo-creators (Satan, Zeus, dark side...). More detailed information on the origins of all major religious directions is published in the book ***Major Ideas of The New Revelation***, in Chapter 2, *About the spiritual meaning of the seventh chapter of the prophet Daniel*. This does not mean, for example, that Christian religions, especially the

Catholic Church, based in the Vatican, are not contaminated by untruthful or false and misleading dogmas, opinions and interpretations of My Holy Word, which I brought not only in the gross body of Jesus Christ, but I still bring through the prophets to the present day. Right now, the greatest spiritual struggle is going on for every soul. My Word is fulfilled, revealed in the Revelation of John in the New Testament of the Holy Bible. There is a unification of different religious directions, especially under the leadership of the new Pope Francis, who is Satan's envoy to speed up the removal of the true Word of God from the life of the church and believers. If you are interested in this issue, visit [www.varovani.org](http://www.varovani.org) or the original [www.thewarningsecondcoming.com](http://www.thewarningsecondcoming.com). It is this dose of The New Revelation that I write live in the human body of Jana, intended primarily for the lightworkers here on planet Zero to help them orient themselves in an extremely complex spiritual situation and explain the phenomena and events associated with the transformation of humanity. It is written as clearly and easily as possible because the gross body does not allow a complete understanding of all the messages I have brought since the 1980s. As some readers know, The New Revelation is not meant only for human beings but for all in Creation. It originates on a planet where the negative state is displayed and from there it spreads to other dimensions and parts of the Multiverse. Not surprisingly, it has not yet reached some civilizations, but it is read by anyone who is ready for this vital information.

My wife and the direct incarnation of Jana have literally physical difficulties - nausea in reading the Old Testament. Only recently did I tell her the truth that these texts, transmitted at first orally from generation to generation, later written, especially passages full of violence, I did not inspire or dictate to anyone. It would be contrary to My spiritual laws. If I, as Creator and Giver of Life, violated My own laws, the entire Multiverse would collapse and all life would end.

One of the consequences of the action of negative forces is the problem of accepting My true Name: **The Lord Jesus Christ**. Many spiritual seekers who do not belong to any church are willing and able to accept the terms cosmic energy, unity, maximally God. As soon as they hear the name The Lord Jesus Christ, they feel that it is a way back, they are ashamed to pronounce this Name so that they are not ridiculed and slandered because of fashion,

something that is not *cool* and *in*. Especially New Age people are strongly influenced and manipulated by entities from the Zone of Displacement without having any idea. They attend many esoteric workshops, attend various "spiritual" sessions, but often forget the most important thing: to seek Me in their heart, inside. No spiritual master will give you as much love and truth as I do, your awakening from dream and illusion to true positive life will not lead as effectively and straightforwardly as your Only true Parent Lord Jesus Christ. Every part of My Name has a profound spiritual significance, and in the Chapter 2 of ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ***, it is described and explained in detail why I have this name and no other is permissible any more (this applies to readers and practicing of all parts of The New Revelation, cannot yet apply to those who are not yet ready for such true spiritual messages). The effort of the other side to divert believers and spiritually seekers from My True Name is increasing steadily because it knows the power of saying that Name or the thought of it. They do their best to make My Holy Name erased from history, not used in worships, prayers, not in the eyes of people. Therefore, always be in spiritual alertness, do not be intimidated and manipulated, seek the truth. Make contact directly with Me and I will guide you through all the pitfalls and dangers, I will not let you fall and be seduced by the glitter of the negative state. I will help you overcome the deteriorating conditions of life on this planet, stroke you when you are worst, dry your tears, wash away the accumulated fears and pain, drive away hunger and thirst for spiritual fulfillment, you will not suffer from the lack of anything you need to grow and complete the difficult mission.

As we have already written, we use the spiral learning method, thus deliberately repeating some relevant and important information and adding it to new, often unpublished. It is important for better remembering and understanding. You are currently witnessing preparations for World War III. Elites under the direction of negative extraterrestrial entities do their best to increase tensions between nations and false "evidence" manipulate public opinion. Few knowledgeable people can navigate in this environment and objectively evaluate the situation. So far, the Internet is the only global medium where at least fragments of truth can be found that need to be put together. It is the governments and legislators of the so-called "developed countries" that focus on freedom of speech, especially on the Internet. They are preparing



various restrictions to prevent the spread of uncensored information, awakened people who read alternative (mostly true) comments on the planet's situation, are called terrorists and enemies of democracy. In many cases, they are able to influence the views and thoughts of the young generation, which is growing up in an environment of modern technology and is literally oversaturated by advertising and war "reports". They become immune to human and animal suffering, not sympathetic with the victims of violence, they still cynically laugh at them. Their hearts become tougher, unable to feel love. This is also reflected in sexual and partnership relationships. Physical satisfaction is superior to feeling, being a loving husband or wife, father or mother is no longer popular and modern. On the other hand, any unnaturalness and deviation are supported. Young children who are not allowed to grow up in a normal family are entrusted to homosexual couples. To make matters worse, there is also their sexual exploitation, trafficking in them, even sacrifice in Satanic rituals, in which significant representatives of the political, economic and cultural life, especially the so-called "Western civilization", participate in the process of expanding itself above the other "developing" or "third" world. No wonder they irritate members of other nations and religions. Even in the days of Sodom and Gomorrah, the situation was not terrible.

The ruling elites do the exact opposite of what they publicly proclaim in the media and at various meetings. They fight terrorism, but support it financially, train extremist organizations and use them to overthrow regimes and leaders who do not want to be their vassals and slaves. They support fighters against the Islamic State, while allowing it to expand and cruelly kill mainly the Christian population. They focus mainly on ordinary believers who profess the teachings of Jesus Christ. They do not need the spread of love, understanding, and collaboration between people, because it is in direct contradiction to their conquering and greedy interests. They do not want God's Kingdom on Earth because they claim to be almighty gods who know best what is best for humankind: the rule of autocracy, the limitation of any freedoms, the chipped blunt sheep, preferably the chronically ill and forced to consume poisoned food so that their profits are as high as possible and control slaves as simple as possible. Do you like life in such a perverted world?

I am LOVE and I do not support any violence. I do not encourage anyone to cut heads off in My Name, torture and cause any physical and mental suffering. I am patiently showing you the way out of this dark abyss into which humanity has plunged. Some already see the light at the end of the tunnel and long for life in love, peace and happiness. Their soul associates with the ego and together they embark on the return journey to the True Creation, into My arms.

I'm/We're here to help you carry the cross and point the way. We do not impose upon anyone, nor dictate to you what to do. Each of you can freely decide what life he/she wants: loving, carefree, full of experiences in knowing Creation, or in apprehensions and fear of scarcity, illness and death. I love you even though you refuse Me, I wait for you patiently and with all modesty because I know that the end of your suffering in the illusion and veil of the Zone of Displacement is within reach. I wouldn't be here with you in the physical body if it were different. Any of you, the readers of this ***New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family***, has the right to decide whether these important Words of God will spread among other prepared souls, seeking the truth, or keeping them for themselves. Each of you is not yet spiritually advanced to carry God's Word as a flag in front of a spiritually seeking army and exposing yourself and your loved ones to possible dark side attacks. I do not judge any of you because I know your SELF perfectly and Absolutely, thus your options. Everyone does what they can at any given moment. Because I am the coordinator of this whole rescue mission, I have co-workers here at all corners of the planet with high enough vibrations, knowledge, and above all, a spiritual connection to Me, as well as mediators from the higher dimension of the Multiverse, who are in charge of translating and distributing not only this New Revelation dose, but also all the previous ones that I dictated to Peter. I am proud of anyone who is not afraid to live in accordance with My spiritual laws of LOVE in an environment of darkness, misunderstanding and lies. You know well that life does not end with the death of the material body because it is eternal, and I, The Lord Jesus Christ, am its only donor. I have prepared you a reward for everything you do to bring humanity out of the negative state. But it is not a reward from this gross world. It surpasses all your expectations and desires. Time for the division of

humankind is fulfilled, and you, who will be lifted into the 5th dimension, can look forward to Heaven on Earth.

In the next chapter, we will focus on life in the positive state.

## CHAPTER 14

### Life in the Positive State

In the previous dose of New Revelation in Chapter 18, there are 3 positive qualities of life described:

1. Before this time cycle, when the negative state was dormant and in a potential state.
2. Now that the negative state is fully activated and coexist with the positive state.
3. After this time cycle, when the negative state and human life do not exist in any form.

For the sake of better understanding, in this chapter we will deal with the present state, so the forced coexistence of the negative state and the positive state. As we have repeatedly pointed out, life in the positive state in the True Creation is constantly influenced and contaminated by the pseudo-life of the negative state of the Zone of Displacement in this cycle of time. Fortunately, this situation will not last forever, as the overwhelming majority of the inhabitants of this planet mistakenly believe, but once and for all it will end with My Second Coming. To all beings in the Multiverse then falls "a stone of the heart", because they will be able to pursue more desirable activities, than constantly to reject your negative thoughts into "the trash can".

Given that humanity is undergoing a very demanding and accelerated transformation to be prepared for the abolition of quarantine and integration into the life of the entire Creation, it is under constant and careful observation of beings from higher dimensions. Don't confuse it with the "Big Brother", thus, by monitoring through modern technologies for the purpose of control, abuse and enslavement. More advanced civilizations abide by My spiritual laws and do not hurt anyone, interfere in the affairs of people or states, merely advise and help those who have invited them to cooperate. They are allowed to intervene in the event of a threat to the life of the entire planet and its surroundings in the universe (for example, limiting nuclear explosions and the subsequent spread of radiation). If they hadn't done so, long ago, humanity

would have destroyed the surface of the planet and itself without answering the question that triggered the negative state.

Millions of universe people who oversee the transformation and liquidate some of the consequences of both natural and man-made disasters from ships deployed around planet Zero sacrifice their comfort and safety to help increase the vibrations of the population, spread love and vital information. Because of this, they leave their home planets, families and friends for a long time, and they do not have so much space and time for their hobbies. Yet they are happy to participate in this unique and amazing event. They have the sincere joy of every awakened soul, of every encounter of peaceful and loving people, of the growing interest in connection and communication with them. Who of people will establish a personal relationship with positive extraterrestrial civilizations is already a small step away from creating a direct "line" with Me, The Lord Jesus Christ. This is not to say that only this way will allow you to telepathically connect with the only source of life, but it is easier and you can get used to this kind of communication. Everyone goes by his/her unmistakable spiritual path, and therefore it is impossible to advise everyone equally.

We will look more closely at the life of people in the positive state, so far in the 5th dimension, where part of humanity is heading. Despite the protective membrane between the universe and the anti-universe, the daily life of humans is indirectly influenced and they (whether or not they want to) have to deal with the thoughts about the negative state and make decisions about whether to accept or reject them. This, of course, takes away much of their life energy and reduces their quality of life. They are already looking forward to the end of this cycle of time and there will be no more dead life in the new cycle, stolen and perverted by the Pseudo-creators. Despite these limitations, their lives are incomparably more joyful, fuller, more enjoyable and more beautiful than the lives of the people on this planet and throughout the Zone of Displacement. In the previous chapters, we have already outlined some aspects of true life, now we will describe them in more detail to look forward to. We start with interpersonal, in particular love relations and the coexistence of men and women. Who has read previous doses of New Revelation (with Peter) may have been shocked that there is no marriage as you know in advanced spiritual dimensions. In fact, it contradicts spiritual laws, especially the impossibility of freely knowing other relative beings in Creation. On planet Zero, the institution

of marriage was created by the Pseudo-creators and their followers and minions to better control their slaves and not allow them to freely choose their sexual partners. They even forced everyone to believe that God wanted it. Since for centuries they have played the gods and Me, the true and only God, denied or attributed to Me the qualities that I do not have, nor can I have, no one could have known the truth until the first books of ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*** were published. Even today there are not many people who have read and accepted this revelation. It is the most controversial topic of our books. Yet, or rather, that is why we will deal with it in the context of life in the 5th dimension of True Creation. How is it possible that I establish God's Family when marriage comes from the negative state? To purify him from all that his creators have given him, as well as I have cleansed the gross body of Jesus Christ from all evils, untruths and anomalies, and has combined it with My Absolute Divinity. Only in this way I give everyone a chance to follow Me from Hells to Paradise. No one else can bring you this gift. Only I, The Lord Jesus Christ, The Creator of everything and everyone can save you from the web of the negative state. I do not support the purposeless breaking of families, untied sexual relations, promiscuity. I know well that life in the 3rd - 4th dimension is much more complex and challenging than elsewhere, it is too tied to caring for the gross body, which requires a lot of effort and time. Even for raising children, it is better to live in a loving embrace of family and closest friends than to be alone on such a challenging task. But it is not good to live with a partner just because of children, property, habit, fear or other reasons that do not support love, mutual respect, tolerance, and free spiritual development. My direct incarnation and wife, Jana, has also learned many aspects of partnership and family life during her 57-year life, so that she has direct experience and can pass it on to others and also use it for her growth.

In the 5th dimension, marriage exists as a consequence of the functioning of the negative state, because this dimension is the first level, a step on the way to Me. You know well that no step can be skipped, it is necessary to "pass" all to avoid violating spiritual laws (no one is loaded more than he/she can bear). In addition, there are still children born here that need to be looked after, even though they are no longer newborns as you know them. But no one is forced to share his/her life with someone he/she does not love. He/she chooses a partner based on mutual knowledge, soul harmony, not just physical affection

and attraction. The advantage is the ability to read the thoughts of others, to sense energies, to see the aura, so there is no uncertainty about false and appealing words (when they are catching bird, they are singing to it nicely...), impure thoughts, insincerity. Even here, it may happen that after some time partners stop understanding themselves and they want to know other aspects of life through other beings of the opposite sex (otherwise it does not work in the positive state, no homosexuals...). They continue to be friends, do not feel any spite and hatred towards each other, they continue to take care of their children or leave them to the new life partner of their former counterpart, but keep in touch with them. No dramas, scenes, threats, everything happens in calm, peace, no violence and negative emotions. Children are brought up in love, since birth they are aware of their connection with Me, they remember their past lives. This does not mean that they are obedient sheep without their own opinion. They can speak up when they disagree with the actions and attitudes of other people, but they are not aggressive, vulgar or cheeky, they express their opinion strongly, yet with regard and respect for the elderly and the more experienced. Adults do not behave towards children as dictators, do not enforce obedience by their superiority, because they know that the souls of children are mature, only the bodies have to grow and their minds mature and remember everything stored in their cells (DNA). I give every being unique and unrepeatable talents and abilities, and its job is to use them for the joy and welfare of others. The advantage of living in the positive state is the absence of spiritual attacks and control by beings from the Zone of Displacement, called by you demons, evil forces, dark souls, etc. This does not mean that everything is perfect and error-free. Here, too, people learn to be more loving, to help others selflessly, regardless of their private priorities, to communicate with Me, their only true and eternal Parent. Especially the incarnated souls, who are getting into the positive state for the first time because they have gone through the New School and have been cleared of the pseudo-life habits in the negative state, have much to do with increasing their vibration. They receive all the help from the more experienced and "older" incarnated and spiritual beings from the higher dimensions of the Multiverse. How to simply describe life in the 5th dimension of the True Creation? Like a dream that is called utopia on planet Zero. No constraints on the part of the government, the authorities, no vacuuming by the financial system and its masters, no slave labor for the

necessary necessities of life, no manipulation and lies, brainwashing, physical and mental suffering, no polluted and poisoned environment, abused animals, killing everything alive, no incurable diseases, deterioration and aging of the body, involuntary death. Even in the 5th dimension, people leave their bodies, do not live in it forever, but leave consciously and voluntarily to further develop and learn about other ways of life in the infinite universe of endless possibilities. Their relatives do not mourn because they know that leaving the body is a natural part of the life cycle, and in dimensions where the spiritual being uses the physical body to recognize itself in diverse conditions, such a departure is considered a distinction, an advancement in the next level, a celebration worthy. Everyone knows that they will meet in different bodies, in different places and will continue to develop mutual loving relationships. It goes without saying that the diversity of ways in which human beings coexist is vast, there are no planets and civilizations that literally copy models of common life from others. They create with My help the most optimal form, which is literally tailored to the degree of development and mentality of beings on the planet. You already know that there are no power groups, states, or vast differences in the level and vibration of the population, the spiritual law "same to the same" is respected, or the same attracts the same. Only in this way can be live in harmony and peace, love and cooperation.

Let's take a concrete example of the life of one family from the planet Erra:

The father is a biologist-doctor who cares for health while participating in various researches. It is not a doctor you know from your own experience on planet Zero because the health of the inhabitants of the planet Erra is incomparably better. As has already been said, sometimes there is a short-term reduction in vibration caused by illness, but it is a mild, life-threatening and non-communicable diseases that can most often be treated with increased cosmic energy. Herbal cures are sometimes used, drinking water, which is loaded with energy of minerals and crystals, is never treated with chemical "medicines". If someone is injured and has to be operated, non-invasive methods are used that are body-friendly and do not require long recovery. A more detailed description is not necessary, you will know it once, when you ascend during the division of humanity into the 5th dimension or later, each according to its choices.



Mother is a teacher-guide, accompanies groups of children in nature and teaches them to recognize plants, animals, relationships of individual elements of the ecosystem, how to use resources resourcefully, assigns and coordinates research work of individuals and groups of children, in no way evaluates, humiliates or induces inferiority. After working for a society that lasts a maximum of 4 hours (converted to time here on planet Zero), she devotes herself to her two children, or "works" in the garden by the house. Why the quotes? In this dimension, nature, as we have written, is more subtle, so there is no such rapid collapse and destruction, no hard work to grow any fruits, no rotting, no mould infection, no freezing, because the weather is stable and it rains according to the needs of nature, so there is no watering. Such work brings joy and pleasure, not sweat and calluses, as you know. There is still enough time for the mother to own self-knowledge, travel, often with family, cultural and social events... Not a household slave, because the simpler way of eating eliminates the need for everyday cooking, cleaning is easier because it is not dusty, no waste is generated and there is a robot in every house that helps where it is needed.

Both parents have enough time and energy for intimate moments in private. But their sex life is different than you know it. ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*** is the first true information about the perversion of sexual connection on this planet Zero, when the sexual organs of both man and woman have been changed by the Pseudo-creators to minimize the enjoyment of pleasure and mutual mental harmony in a love act. In the positive state, the couple embraces each other and loving thoughts are exchanged, causing a physical reaction - both orgasms at the same time. It is not just a short experience, limited to the genital area, but a pleasure that literally passes through the whole body and fades long. Then neither the woman nor the man are exhausted, on the contrary, they radiate surplus energy to their surroundings and thus increase the vibrations of all and everything on the planet. You can't imagine the splendor.

Both children, boy and girl are in school age. Their education takes place at home, through tele-wall (like the Internet and television), only occasionally they meet with other "classmates" to share the results of their work with the teacher-coordinator, attend various celebrations, trips, also off the planet, organize performances for parents and other residents, engage in a joint

project... In their free time they do sports, play different games, meet friends, relax. Although there is no darkness and night in the positive state, it is sometimes necessary to relax, lie down and meditate, be calm. There is energy replenishment and at the same time connection to Me, the Only Source of Life. We can consult each other on the events of the day, solve various "problems", talk about life, confess each other's love.

It is not the purpose of this chapter to go into the details of life in the positive state because you will create your original life without restrictions. It may resemble the one we described, but it will not be the same.

In the next chapter, we will write about the literal meaning of some passages of the Revelation of Jesus Christ in the New Testament of the Holy Bible (written by John).

## CHAPTER 15

### Literal Meaning Revelation of Jesus Christ in the Bible

In previous works of *The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*, I have dealt with explaining some of the New Testament Bible concepts, especially the last part of the Revelation of Jesus Christ (written by John). Now I will extend your knowledge about new connections. As you already know, the Bible is written in the spiritual language and its literal interpretation is misleading. Some phrases have even more than one literal meaning. For 100 years, you are witnessing the fulfilment of this Revelation and now, in this real time experiencing the most significant changes, of which there is written.

First of all, it should be emphasized that the entire Revelation is not a chronological description of the events on this planet, so it cannot be understood as linear or related to any geographical location. It concerns the entire Zone of Displacement and planet Zero, which plays a key role in depicting the consequences of life in the negative state. All that physically took place before the outbreak of the World War I was the preparation of the Pseudo-creators for the complete control of humanity, while removing My Holy Word from the hearts and minds of all beings. They used ruse, hatred, lies to divide and antagonize the peoples of the world and throw them down into the bloodiest conflicts in history since the fall of Atlantis 12 500 years ago. Through church leaders, where the true Word of God still lives, due to My foresight encrypted in the New Testament of the Bible, they seek to bring believers into spiritual separation from My teachings and tarnish as many souls as possible in order not to save them and elevate them to higher dimensions.

There is no need "to translate" individual expressions into the terrestrial language, but I will reveal a part of this Revelation that directly relates to the present events on planet Zero. In the body of Jesus Christ I did not establish any earthly church, but I counted that the Pseudo-creators would use the opportunity to do it in My name to pave the way for the complete control of the population and the elimination of My teaching. Over the course of hundreds of years, I am sending here high-ranking spiritual beings to keep at least the fragments of the true Word of God. Without this care, humankind

would not have been able to survive long ago. I have "My" people in all religious organizations in the world, but most of all in Christian churches, which is understandable to My presence in the body of Jesus Christ. In the last 50 years, the pressure of the negative entities has been intensifying on the creation of one worldwide religion that is free from everything I have taught 2000 years ago. At first glance, it will be a progressive and "modern" religion, aimed at charity, justifying any sin and blasphemy, a more open atheistic society. At the same time, the only representative of this emerging organization will be considered Me because he will be physically similar to Jesus from the time of My activity on planet Zero and will do "miracles". Almost no one will notice his evil soul, because most people are able to judge others only by the outside, not by the inside. This "wolf in sheep's clothing" will initially be very tolerant, using sweet words that soon become "bitter in the stomach" and become indigestible. He manages to deceive and seduce millions of souls who have been on their way to Paradise, and literally tears them out of My holy arms. Few will notice this deceit, few human beings have the idea that I am among them in the human body, in the body of a woman who is "hiding in the desert" and patiently enduring this negative life. I have not come to this planet for the second time to follow Me on the basis of external actions that you are able to see with your limited vision, but to learn to seek Me in your heart. Those of you who can do it I will pick up from this Hell at the right time and show them life in the positive state, in Paradise. You don't have to know My true Name, you just have to live in accordance with Love and My spiritual laws.

At the present time, preparations for the New World Order, the removal of the rest of democracy and human rights, the complete enslavement of the population, are culminating. Elites do it cunningly, so that almost nobody knows that he/she has shackles on his/her hands and lives in a cage because he/she doesn't see any of these restrictive means. The European Union project demonstrates a gradual reduction in the freedoms of individuals and nations. This political union is no longer governed by democratically elected leaders, but by the Illuminati puppets. People become slaves to modern technology and they do not even notice that they are experimental rabbits, abused by ruling elites. We have already written about the methods of reducing population, I will focus on the upcoming chipping. Already in Revelation in the Bible, I warn

against the acceptance of the mark of the beast (*And he gives to all, small and great, the poor and those who have wealth, the free and those who are not free, a mark on their right hand or on their brows; So that no man might be able to do trade but he who has the mark, even the name of the beast or the number of his name... 666.*). Whoever lets the chip voluntarily implant under the skin will not only be under the constant control of the "Big Brother", but will become a remote control robot, removable from the system at any time as he/she becomes disobedient and unnecessary. He/she does not even have to be "a conspiracy theorist" or a revolutionary it is enough that he/she no longer performs the desired performances and does not bring enough profit to the elites to "turn off" his/her as a broken toy and throw his/her away at the dump. It's not the worst yet. The human body is merely "a means of transport" of the soul, its killing is nothing but the exchange of a role. This soul will bear the consequences of this conscious collaboration with the negative state, the rejection of spiritual principles and the rejection of Me, the Only Source of Life. What consequences? Continuing incarnations into other unconscious bodies in the Zone of Displacement until the end of this cycle of time, staying in the Hells where the soul is subjected to continuous suffering that you do not even dream of. Do not take these words as haunting because you who read this New Revelation are the most advanced souls on this planet and are at such a high level that you are able to absorb and receive these important and true information without fear. In addition, it is vital that you warn as many of your loved ones as possible about approaching chipping and NWO.

In order to achieve a complete pseudo-victory of the negative state, which is shown here on planet Zero, it is necessary to divert a portion of the positive beings to another reality, such as the New Earth (true Earth in the 5th dimension). This reality will no longer be called Zero because it sinks deeper into the Zone of Displacement and becomes the planet at position -1. The locals will not know anything and will continue to build the negative state, contrary to the spiritual laws until My Second Coming, when I will end once and for all the existence of this perverted and dangerous way of life. You might argue that in the first chapters we wrote that humanity is transforming itself with the planet into higher dimensions, and here it is written about the fall of this reality into Hells! There is no contradiction: the planet is consciousness, that is, the soul, just like you, that is, not your material bodies. Indeed, it

ascends with you, only its stolen and tortured body must serve for a while, so that all beings in the Multiverse will be given an exhaustive answer to the question that we are constantly repeating and for which so many of you live in the negative state prison or are you indirectly influenced: What a life without God would look like...

The beast of the sea, described in Revelation in the Bible, represents the Pseudo-creators who will soon take control of humanity. Meanwhile, they were represented by local elites, called the Illuminati, but in the final phase of the spiritual battle of the human soul they can no longer rely on mediators, especially when there is a power struggle between them. The more complex the situation on the planet, the more disagreements and conflicts between the rulers of the world themselves. On the one hand, the so-called Zionist-Kabbalist Group, which seeks to invoke World War III to maintain the US dominant position and to establish the New World Order, on the other hand the White Dragon Group, which has taken another way, not so bloody and drastic, yet towards the same goal. This group represents the interests of mainly Asian leaders. Don't be lulled by any of them promises! Your salvation does not depend on politicians, spokespersons of any institution, simply on people, but on you, your soul, your awakening from the illusion of the material world. Therefore, do not attach so much to material enjoyment, focus on love and help of your neighbors, especially the spiritual. When you feed a hungry bread, you will certainly do a good deed, but you will help him and your even more if you "feed" him with God's Word, the soul's food. Life in this gross body will not be possible after the elimination of the negative state because it does not come from Me. I'd have to be ashamed of such imperfect bodies in an imperfect environment, the slave way of life you have here. Even in the minds of believers, the question often arises: how is it possible that God will commit such suffering? Only ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*** gives explanations and answers to this and similar questions.

The harlot, a woman sitting on a beast of prey, is none other than the Catholic Church, seated in the Vatican, who co-works with the Pseudo-creators (a beast of prey) and takes part in the defiling of My Word and the evacuation of unsuspecting souls from the true God, The Lord Jesus Christ. In spite of this collaboration, it will be torn, in other words spread out from within and transformed into a new unified worldwide church, where it will no longer be

permissible to commemorate the Divinity of Jesus Christ and My teachings. In this example, you see that the reward for co-working with negative entities is death or pseudo-life in Hell. Anyone who consciously "enjoys" material wealth, fame, and power for diverting others from Me will suffer far more than the world's most miserable beggar. It follows from the very essence of the negative state, which is unable to permanently satisfy the souls, longing for union with Me, the true Parent. I'm talking about all the souls, even the most affected and trapped in the deepest spheres of the Zone of Displacement. If I had not incarnated into both gross bodies, there would never have been the liberation of all souls from Hell, the suffering of the dead life would never have ended.

From love for all Creation, I undergo the most humiliating and unpleasant existence I know, I have to look at the horrors that a human, whom I created for My image and gave him free will, can prepare for others. This whole "performance" goes to the finals, in the course of several earthly years, the division of mankind will take place to allow the pseudo-victory of the negative state to be displayed. Be prepared every day because you will not know the day or hour, even though in the introductory part of this **New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family**, I had to write a specific date of December 21, 2012. While reading the following chapters, you understand how complicated our joint work is to bring humanity to the True Creation, what patience we must have, what inconveniences and self-denials we voluntarily undertake, so that no one has to live without love, enough of what is needed for a happy and carefree existence, without connection with Me, The Lord Jesus Christ.

You who will be picked up and ascend on the New Earth in the 5th dimension (in the New Jerusalem Bible) will witness the Lamb's Wedding. It is not a literal wedding, as you know from experience, but about the spiritual union of every being with Me, about establishing an intimate, unique and blissful relationship that you have not yet experienced and recognized. Therefore, there will be no need for any temples or other buildings used for religious ceremonies and rituals. Your worship will be your daily contact with Me without neglecting your family or friends, living in separation from loved ones, renouncing the joy of a full-fledged, happy life. Your consciousness will expand so that you will not only perceive linear time, but will become multidimensional beings able to travel in time, transfer to multiple places at once, divide attention to multiple aspects of

life, work not only with Me, but My helpers from higher spiritual worlds and dimensions.

Meanwhile, the drama on the planet you know under the stolen name of Earth will culminate. You will see the deteriorating conditions of the inhabitants under tyranny the Pseudo-creators. In the previous chapters of this New Revelation dose, we have described in detail what is going on in the population: New World Order, chips under the skin, total restrictions on individual freedom, denial of national differences and priorities, breaking up families, slave labor for minimal living needs, brainwashing... Nature will not be better either. In accordance with the spiritual laws with the decline of humanity deeper into the Zone of Displacement, the conditions for the survival of many plant and animal species will deteriorate, mass extinctions will emerge, those species that are peaceful, help heal, increase vibration, simply do not belong to Hell, will disappear from the planet's surface. On the contrary, species that are harmful to the health, unpleasant for eye and soul, resisting the unhealthy and poisonous environment are spreading. The ruling elites will continue to spread genetically modified crops, vaccinate children and adults to weaken their immunity, breeding of selected individuals, genocide the majority of "inferior" human beings. They will continue the work of the Nazis, not only Hitler and his World War II minions, but their followers, who from the 1950s to the present time are pushing from behind the scenes to power (especially in the US, the successors of fascist Germany). After many wars, peace will come under the rule of the Pseudo-creators. People will "relax" for a while, but it won't take long. The true nature of the rulers of darkness will increasingly be shown. When the situation is totally unbearable and all those who observe this scene, they will receive a clear answer to the question: How would life be without Me, I will return here and end this act. You have a great advantage over those sleeping who have no idea what is happening here and are blinded by the pseudoreality of this world. You have the most precious: true information directly from The Prime Creator of everything and everyone, The Lord Jesus Christ. Don't let them lie fallow, take them to your heart and distribute them to other people to your liking. For every soul saved, you get more than you can get from anyone here, on a planet that falls into Hells. The supply of photons, increasing the vibration of the population and the environment, will continue only until the time of division of humankind, then it would be devastating to



the majority of the unawakened, which would mean their early departure from the body without answering the above question. Everything I have in My power, but on each of you it is to which side of the polarity you go with whom you want to continue your life.

In the next chapter, we will discuss the ongoing sorting of humankind, separating the grain from the chaff.

## CHAPTER 16

### Sorting of Humanity

The year 2012 was a difficult test especially for spiritual seekers because they were convinced (not by chance) that on December 21, 2012 their suffering would end and they would be liberated from the shackles of life in this gross dimension. For spiritual reasons, it was necessary to believe it. It was thanks to them that even the wider public learned about the upcoming changes, the transformation of humanity. They gave their names, hearts, and sometimes material goods to the altar of a forthcoming change that is unparalleled in universe. They deserve to be rewarded. The period after this date until the physical division into those who will be picked up and transferred to the higher dimensions, into the new reality, and to those who remain here to depict the victory of the negative state, serves everyday examination of the thoughts, actions and attitudes of all people without exceptions. No one hides from My all-seeing sight, I know every thought of yours, I see into your heart, I perceive your vibrations. I am Absolute and transcend everything I have created and create forever, I am the Only Source of Life. No one else can objectively decide which of the inhabitants of this planet will remain, who will be called back. Nothing has yet been decided, everyone has a chance to change, it is your right and choice. I help wake up as many human beings as possible in different ways. Everyone has a program stored in their DNA that triggers your awakening from the illusion of this reality under certain circumstances, but it depends on your will whether such activation will occur at all. No one is expelled in advance, written off or sentenced to life in the negative state. The Bible writes of the Book of Life that will be opened at this time. Again, this is of spiritual meaning because literal meaning directly contradicts My laws. Names in this Book of Life are not given in advance, so everyone has the opportunity to be part of the change, everyone can deserve to ascend to the higher dimension to avoid suffering in these deteriorating conditions.

What can you do for it? Search and you find. Tap the Heaven's Gate and it will be open to you. Awaken your love in your heart, forgive yourself and others, because no one is without error, do not judge others, you do not see in their

minds and hearts like I, The Lord Jesus Christ. Do not cling to property, money, various earthly pleasures. This does not mean that you do not use them, but do not be slaves to these ephemeral things, do not sell your soul to "the devil" for them, do not worship "the golden calf" instead of the true God. You do not have to live in poverty like Francis of Assisi or Anežka Česká, I do not ask you to be separated from family, leave to the wasteland, or celibacy. I ask and please you for your love for Me, for a planet that gives you shelter and livelihood, to other living entities without which you would not have survived for a long time. We all create Unity, we are part of the whole, no one can be separated for a long time because it is just an illusion of separation from the Source of Life. Can you imagine breaking a flower and she'll be fresh forever, beautiful, full of life, just because you put it in a water vase? All those who survive in the Zone of Displacement, even here on planet Zero, are such torn flowers. After a while you begin to wilt, lose original beauty, freshness, energy, dry up not only physically but also mentally, because pseudo-life literally sucks you like a leech or vampire. It is not just about your material bodies that will grow old and die after a short time, but also your souls, because they are also bound to the experience of this separation from Me. In the worst situation, there are those who consciously work with the darkest beings. Their vibrations are so low that cleansing from all the deposits of evils and falsities will be a long-term and hard work and it is not predetermined whether it will be possible to save such a being at all. When there is no negative state and the Zone of Displacement, such beings will have no possibility to continue their lives, and therefore I will take them away so that, after thorough cleansing, the individual elements can be returned and reused in the creation of other sentient beings in the True and Only Creation in the new cycle time.

The vibrations of each individual is the most fair and objective criterion in assessing whether he/she is able to live in love, peace and cooperation with others, whether he/she deserves the positive life. Your spiritual development does not take place smoothly and linearly, but in jumps. For some time, you are absorbing experience, evaluating it and taking opinions, then going to a quantum leap of consciousness, moving to the next step in a spiral of spiritual ascension (or fall). As I have already said, no one is pre-convicted to reside in the Zone of Displacement, everyone has a free choice to change and rescue from this prison.

Separating the grain from the chaff also takes place in the spiritual world, which is directly related to this planet Zero. As I said in the previous dose of ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*** (with Peter), the typically human heavens were recently closed, the place where the souls of "dead" human beings, who were in the positive state with their vibrations, but because of quarantine and isolation it was necessary not to contaminate the true heavens with some habits of the earthly pseudo-life. These souls undergo a thorough purification in the New School, where they learn the truth about the existence of the negative state, that is, they study ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ***, from now on also this dose that we write in the material body of Jana. Every knowledgeable soul chooses where it will move, what it will deal with, into which body it will incarnate to continue its development. Gradually, Heaven descends on Earth, first in the spiritual world, later in the intermediate (mental - mediating world), eventually in the physical world. Everything is perfectly coordinated because I do not make any mistakes as an Absolute God.

You who read this book of books, the modern Bible, or rather its sequel, have chosen to undertake such a challenging mission to help humanity overcome the limitations that have persisted since its downfall. Most of you will experience an absolutely unique experience - ascension, in other words, ascending to the higher dimension with a material body without the death of the physical body. But that does not mean that you will continue this gross body with many deficiencies, damaged by life in an unhealthy environment. During the ascension from this reality, you will immediately get a completely new body, a duplicate that has the same features and form, but will lack everything that has been fabricated by the Pseudo-creators, will be wholly healthy and "lighter" because each cell will vibrate faster and individual cells will be more distant from each other than here. Prepare yourself for a wonderful "ride" I have prepared for you for the love of you and all beings in Creation. Together, we celebrate the culmination of the first wave of ascension with all who, after the division of humankind, leave the Zone of Displacement and join the beings who live under My spiritual laws and in connection with Me, The Lord Jesus Christ. You will not have to directly participate in the victory of the negative state, but you will be able to see this last act in the history of humankind, created from the stolen "material" using the genetic engineering of extraterrestrial beings from Hells, from the "first row".

Many of you, the beings of light, still cling to this material world. You are sorry that this way of life will end once and for all. You forget all the suffering that billions of souls have had to go through during the long period of existence of the negative state. True human beings have not yet been allowed to know life in the positive state because they have been enclosed in the Zone of Displacement and could not leave it until the first books of New Revelation were published and the New School established in the spiritual world. You can't even imagine their astonishment and joy when they could finally get rid of the shackles of limited consciousness, isolation, and take advantage of the newly acquired freedom. You apologize for the fact that you have forgotten where you come from, after "birth" in the gross world, only some of you remember the life in Heaven, in the True Creation. However, many have been and are allowed to remember, selected incarnated beings are transferred to the spacecraft of light angels in sleep, where they recognize their friends and co-workers from the higher dimensions and are taken to distant planets to have a direct experience of life outside this isolated planet and can to convey true testimony to other inhabitants of planet Zero through the Internet and through personal contact at lectures and meetings. Do not worry that you are not a being with this experience. Everyone has a unique and individual spiritual ascension plan and helps others in the best way. Do not compare yourself to anyone and try to endure all injuries, hardships and sometimes attacks from the dark side. After ascending, you rest. Even in the 5th dimension your light work will not end. You will move to the next level and continue to spread The New Revelation among those who have no chance to meet him (for various reasons) on planet Zero. It is clear to you that there will be an overwhelming majority because only a small number of people are able to accept the truth about the existence of the negative state and the exclusive status of humankind throughout the Multiverse. As I have already said, we write The New Revelation at the place where the negative state was activated, and at the same time it is eliminated, that is, the end of this perverted and impious way of life. From there it spreads to other areas, dimensions, and galaxies. You, My closest co-workers, will be My extended hand, My speakers, and the teachers of other beings in the universe. In collaboration with selected angels, you will travel to different parts of the universe and bringing the Word of God to all who have not yet had the opportunity to hear the true story of My intervention

in the Hells and to bring the souls out of the dark prison of the Zone of Displacement. Who else should do this job than you who have first hand experience. It is more valuable than any mediated information from even the most trusted sources. Your life will be much more colorful, interesting, fun and cheerful than you can imagine. Therefore, do not worry about losing some of your beloved pleasures of material existence. You will see that they will all be replaced by others, much more enjoyable. You go from Hell to Paradise, and that is the reason for joy and celebration, not for sadness and regret. When you know this experience on your own "skin", you will give Me the truth. Meanwhile, trust Me as your best friend, your parent, the closest person you have. I just want the best for each of you.

At every step you can see the deteriorating conditions of life on this planet. The rulers of this world know well about My presence in the material body. They become more aggressive from year to year, rushing to implement a plan to enslave humanity, to remove the last "freedoms" that remain. They know that time is fulfilling and they are assured by their puppeteers from the dark that they will be cared for royally. This time they would not be allowed to hurt Jana, physically or otherwise, My direct incarnation. They are aware that they have no means of stopping our mission, but at the same time they do not publish our presence on Earth (Zero), they do "dead beetles" so that as few people as possible know about us. They also monitor our website [www.bozirodina.cz](http://www.bozirodina.cz), but they cannot block or cancel it. My protection is absolute and until the division of mankind, we will undisturbed continue to inform those people who are ready and able to believe us not by reason but by heart. Sometimes I leave them to temporarily block access to some related sites (such as [www.pratele-nebe.cz](http://www.pratele-nebe.cz)) or delete videos on youtube because it is also evidence that our truthful information about the planet and its surroundings is for them dangerous and undesirable. However, these limitations are temporary, videos are spread across other addresses and we update them from time to time in our links. You, who belong to our team, are under My protection and don't have to worry about anything. We are the savior of humankind, helping him ascend to a higher level of being, freeing him from being constrained, knowing freedom he has not known, for it has been isolated from others in Creation until now. Universe people are already looking forward to meeting their brothers and sisters, who could only observe them without directly interfering

and saving them from suffering. Only exceptionally was and is it allowed to physically assist someone in the midst of war, natural disasters, traffic accidents, etc.

Over the past decades, more and more people have been returned into the body after clinical death to bring testimony from the spiritual world. This phenomenon is dealt with by many doctors and scientists, the official atheistic dogma about the absence of the afterlife, the absence of Me, God, The Only Creator of Life being refuted (the stolen pseudo-life is not true but dead, only tolerated by Me for a short time). People with a return to the body fundamentally change their priorities, behaviors and attitudes, their surroundings do not recognize them. Some were thrown into the dark parts of the spiritual underworld, to the Hells in popular terms, to feel the horrors on "their own skin", if they remain the same egoists, atheists, and materialists they have been until clinical death. After returning, they do everything they can to avoid returning there. Positive and loving people meet Me after leaving the body. Without believing in Me until then, they will know who I am. They feel the love they have not known before, they have no desire to go back into the body and this poor life. Finally, they agree to complete their mission so that they can further help others at the time of transformation. I care about every soul and it is sad for Me to see how they live in ignorance, controlled by dark forces and play theater without knowing that there is a completely different life, the true one from Me, The Lord Jesus Christ.

From the above, it is clear how important anyone who is spreading the truth in the midst of the negative environment in difficult living conditions is living in harmony with spiritual laws, increasing the vibration of not only his/her own, but also humanity and the planet, so heavily tested and troubled. Hold on, My beloveds, for a few more years, and I will include you with everything you love, everyone individually and with special rewards for everything you do for us, God's Family, and the entire Multiverse. All of you are fixed on everyone's eyes who could not incarnate into the bodies on planet Zero, and they are helping you with all the means available to do the difficult task. Thank the universe people in ships over you and on the higher dimensions planets for help and support, they will be happy that you think of them. Everyone is happy when someone appreciates his/her work and effort.

In the next chapter we will write about the collaboration of contactees with universe people.



## CHAPTER 17

### Help of Universe People

The transformation of humanity would not be possible without the help of more advanced cosmic civilizations that work closely with Me, The Lord Jesus Christ. In order to coordinate the light work on this planet Zero, a large number of so-called "old souls" from the higher dimensions of the Multiverse had to be sent to the gross human bodies. Some of them, after waking up, became contactees, thus establishing a telepathic connection with members of their multidimensional "family". It is through such collaboration that information is published about the ongoing changes, the true history of fabricated and controlled humanity, covert technologies that would help in all walks of life, but it does not suit ruling elites' plans, about life in the positive state, about that we all create unity, and therefore killing, fear, arrogance and enslavement is meaningless. Due to the constraints of an imperfect human body, the degree of contamination on the part of negative beings must be carefully distinguished. Not every telepathic contact is true and trustworthy. Remember, you are working on "hostile" territory, and the dark side is using all the means available to defeat our light work.

How do you know that these are positive beings and not beings from the Zone of Displacement who like and skillfully dissimulate they pose as angels and spiritual masters who have already lived on this planet? I have advice for you: Turn off your brain, thus your intellect, and use your heart, feeling. You will reveal the fraudster simply because it does not radiate love. You can't get drunk with sweet talk when you don't feel the warm touch of loving energy that only a being from the positive state can radiate. Each of you progresses on your individual spiritual path and the higher he/she is currently on the spiral, the easier it will be to feel the love of other beings, the truer the information is to other listeners and readers. Do not be discouraged from contacting beings from higher dimensions because of possible contamination by negative entities. Who has pure intentions and wants to sincerely help others, is under My protection and will be gradually out of control programs and the contamination rate will diminish until it reaches about 90% truth. Why so

"little", almost every one of you will say. I remind you that you live in a negative state, and all your life until your awakening you had an encapsulated soul (for example, see [www.vesmirni-lide.cz](http://www.vesmirni-lide.cz)), and your mind was controlled and programmed by entities from the 4th dimension of the Zone of Displacement (from Hells) that literally fed you with false and untrue life information. If you got true information, you wouldn't survive a minute. I have already compared this situation to the treatment of drug addicts. You know from experience that some people are not able to listen to you, the readers of The New Revelation. Either they call you liars or fools, or they laugh at you, most often they stop listening to you and leave. Do not judge them because they protect themselves from damage. Everyone has (in DNA) a defensive mechanism that does not let any information go prematurely, everything is synchronized and timed correctly. Most true human beings are still "sleeping" and the time of their awakening is different, some will not be touched by the increased influx of photon energy from the center of the universe, nor by the vast amount of information, especially on the Internet, still relatively free and minimally censored (pays to the division of humankind). Do not try to persuade someone who is not yet able to accept the truth. In addition, the truth in your gross world has many levels, it can be compared to an onion - you peel off the peel one by one before you reach the center. This dose of New Revelation is both a proof and an example at the same time. In every chapter I reveal more to you, I link the information from previous doses and chapters, adding new insights to keep you from being overloaded and able to accept the facts that often hurt you, the inhabitants of this planet. Do not be surprised that there are so few readers and practicing of ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ***. But even this tiny amount can do "miracles", increasing the vibrations of humanity and the planet, helping to offset the negative energies of the predominantly controlled and controlling beings, sowing seeds that germinate and grow at the right moment to produce their fruits. In the body of Jesus Christ I laid the foundations for this mission, and for 2000 years I have kept in touch with selected incarnated souls so that My Word will not disappear and be completely distorted and perverted by the Pseudo-creators and their minions. Now the situation is better because, besides being right in the physical body of Jana, I have millions of co-workers right here on planet Zero and other millions nearby. Without a network of contactees deployed across the planet, I could

not complete this challenging task. I coordinate all publishing of key information to different groups, adjusting the language and content of the message to listeners and readers. No one reads or listens to what he/she can't accept. Despite the variety of forms, all information from Me has a common foundation, not disproving the spiritual meaning of the Holy Bible. But only in The New Revelation do you get another level of truth (see onion), only this set of books can be tagged as a continuation of the true Word of God.

I have already mentioned the site [www.varovani.org](http://www.varovani.org), where I act as the Trinity of God. Here, too, you will find a lot of suggestive information, but it is intended primarily for Catholic believers and other Christian churches who would not yet be able to accept The New Revelation. It is proof of My love for all people without distinction, proof of observance of My own spiritual laws. I do not burden anyone more than he/she can bear. My goal is to save, that is, to salve as many human souls as possible, so that they do not suffer under the domination of the Pseudo-creators who, after dividing humankind, more precisely, ascent loving people into higher dimensions, take government for a short time here on the planet, thereby plunging this reality deeper into Hells (as I already said). There won't be so many people with higher vibrations to balance negative energies, which will affect all aspects of life.

Only a small number of incarnated beings on planet Zero have direct, unmediated contact with Me, The Lord Jesus Christ. This is due to low vibrations at the edge of the Zone of Displacement and possible contamination by negative entities. Only after ascending will you be able to communicate with Me without mediators from the spiritual worlds - angels and archangels, masters, etc. Even many of the contactees who receive information directly from Me may not know My true name. It's all right, they do their job best they can and according to My perfect plan. Again, I must emphasize advice: don't compare with anyone, don't judge anyone, just I know why this is happening, what's going on, why information from Me may be at first glance inconsistent. Sooner or later you will all understand.

Among the contactees of beings from higher dimensions of the positive state, mediators between heaven and earth, if you want the media, there are many members of the Czech nation. This does not mean that there are few or no other nations, but their concentration is less than in the heart of Europe. As I

have already said, I had long ago prepared before My first incarnation into the body of Jesus Christ the conditions and place for My second, until recently strictly secret incarnation into the female body of Jana. Our communication is clean, nobody has the chance to disrupt or contaminate it, even though the dark side is constantly trying, through people in the neighborhood and family, to make it complicate and difficult her life and writing of our book. Everything is under My control and I will not let anyone in any way harm our work for humanity and the entire Multiverse.

The long-term and reliable co-worker of universe people is Ivo Ashtar Benda, who has been communicating with the space fleet commander Ashtar Sheran and other Pleiades people since the 1990s and leading and creating one of the most important websites with a huge amount of important information [www.vesmirni-lide.cz](http://www.vesmirni-lide.cz) (in many languages). Ivo and Ashtar are part of a multidimensional being (if you want families of allied souls), they are an example of cooperation between angels and humans, coordinated by Me, The Lord Jesus Christ. In addition to conducting the aforementioned websites, Ivo also deals with the transmission of information about life in the positive state, specifically in the 5th dimension, through radio and television debates, lectures and discussions, organizing exhibitions etc. He is one of the light co-workers who have personal experience of traveling in space-flying ships, life on planets in the positive state, and therefore his testimony is authentic, true and extremely important to anyone interested in transformation.

In the introductory part of this New Revelation dose, we also thanked Richard Vošický, whose task was and is to prepare especially younger people for ascension. Under My direction, he has created some interesting videos that illustrate the fight of light and darkness, My irreplaceable role in this difficult time of transformation. Being focused on a particular date on December 21, 2012 (for spiritual reasons it should have been and had to be), he retreated for a while, but he will still have the opportunity to prove his faith in My perfect Plan and help spread more information among the awakened people.

In this chapter we write mainly about collaboration with universe people, that is, incarnated beings from the higher dimensions (most often the 5th dimension), so I do not name here the contactees of spiritual entities. We'll deal with them later.

One of the first contactees that has brought extensive information about universe people since the mid-20th century is the Swiss Billy Meier. Although communicating with the same beings (for example, Semjase) from the Pleiades as Ivo Benda, his testimony is partly different, which raises doubts about the truthfulness and authenticity of both contactees. How is it possible? You can find the answer in the previous paragraphs and chapters of this book: no one gets 100% true information. Each contactee has a specific task and works for a certain group of people. This is the only way to ensure that any important information is spread among the inhabitants of this isolated planet. Later, everyone will understand why the transformation of humankind is so complex and requires a literally individual approach.

George Adamski, an American of Polish descent who has described his experiences in the book *Inside the Spacecrafts*, bears witness to the universe people of the higher dimensions and of this solar system (of Venus) from the 1950s. Though he presented a lot of evidence, he was deliberately ridiculed and considered a charlatan until he left his body in 1965.

Another important contactee is Italian Giorgio Dibitonto, who wrote the book *Angels in Starships* (1984), where there are parallels with the texts of the Holy Bible, especially the last part of Revelation of John. He brings important news about the collaboration of universe people, angels from heaven with Me, The Creator of everything and everyone, God, The Lord Jesus Christ, to save humanity from evil. In the early 1980s, the physical body of Jesus Christ was not yet fused with the Absolute Divinity of The Most High, so it was not yet appropriate to mention My true Name.

Alex Collier is the contactee of universe people from Andromeda. Until retirement he lectured on the transformation of humanity, the history of the planet and the solar system, the meaning of "black holes", the formation of new life forms and worlds...

We cannot name all the universe people contactees here. My thanks go to all who help spread information about the help of positive extraterrestrial civilizations to humanity, increase vibration and prepare them for the transition to higher dimensions of the positive state.

From the above information it follows that everything is connected and synchronized, nothing happens by accident. In all the information from Me and

the universe people and their contactees, look for what connects them. It is a love for humankind and an effort to help him out of the negative state as effectively as possible without violating the spiritual laws of Creation. It is petty to argue about who is telling the truth about this or other. You know why we can't bring 100% truth here. Feel, feel, feel... Meanwhile, you are not able to understand the full range of your existence, nor the process of transformation, and so focus on your intuition. If you follow it, I will guide you through the simplest and least painful path to Me, giving you everything you need. Even Jana, My direct incarnation, has the problem of trusting Me in all areas of life. It is true that that I am loading her the maximum possible to make the best use of the time she has spent here, but at the same time I protect her from the attacks of the negative side and provide her with everything she needs to live in this imperfect body. Already at the beginning of our telepathic communication I told her that she has the most important and at the same time the most difficult mission of all. Then she couldn't realize what that meant. She now admits to Me that if she knew what to expect, she would be crazy. You see that I myself on myself in the human body, apply the heaviest spiritual tests that can be endured, but at the same time I progress step by step to avoid damage and overload. This situation will not last everlastingly, for after writing this dose of ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family***, you will have the opportunity to meet Me in the body of Jana. This will significantly change even the way of life that yet I/We have to undergo. All this for the love to you, My beloved children.

Universe people only make contact with those who are ready. This means that they have a lasting and demonstrable interest in meeting and communicating with them, they do not want to enrich themselves at the expense of other people, they do not desire fame, they are loving, they are not afraid to tell others the truth, although it is incredible for most, they just have high vibrations. I do not need to explain to you why, with few exceptions, they do not meet with representatives of political and state power and prefer to communicate with "ordinary" people. The number of these contactees is constantly rising and reaching several millions across the planet. Is it a lot or a little? As I have said several times, the positive vibrations of love are many times stronger than the low vibrations of the sleeping and controlled majority, so only a small number of these helpers are enough to balance. Among other

things, universe people are here to help evacuate those who fulfill the criterion of ascension with their vibrations at the moment of the division of humankind. There are more ways to save selected people, this is one of them. We will address the theme of ascension in the next chapter.

## CHAPTER 18

### Ascension

Ascension or ascending into the higher dimension of the Multiverse is the abandonment of reality without experiencing the death of a physical body, that is, continuing existing life in new, qualitatively higher levels. It's literally a quantum leap. On a massive scale, it will take place during the division of humankind, but there are cases of individuals or groups of people who have been raised throughout the history of this planet Zero. There are several examples of ascension in the Bible. Who is more interested in visits extraterrestrial civilizations and flying spacecrafts recognizes in some descriptions of biblical events the similarity to contemporary physical contacts with universe people. It is nothing supernatural, but for most people it is still incredible.

We begin with My direct incarnation into the gross body of Jesus Christ. My physical activity on this planet is constantly being questioned. As I have already said in the previous dose of *The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*, it was necessary to prepare the way out of the negative state and get to Hells to capture the Pseudo-creators for a certain time. Without the physical body of Jesus, I could not penetrate into the Zone of Displacement without anyone knowing Me, and above all, without the vibrations of the Absolute God, formerly The Most High, destroying this anti-universe with all the inhabitants. It was the only way to save human beings from eternal suffering. After the crucifixion, My body was taken to the tomb, and the entrance was blocked with a stone, very heavy "wheel". When My then wife, Mary Magdalene, came to see if everything was fine on the third day, she saw a removed stone. My tortured body was no longer in the tomb, only the burial canvas it was wrapped in. I revealed to her in the astral body, but she didn't know Me immediately. Then I told her not to touch Me because I had not yet come to the Father. That is, I have not yet had a duplicate of My physical body, which is identical to the gross body, but lacks everything negative from the Pseudo-creators, so it is perfect. Later I appeared several times to My disciples, this time in duplicate. They didn't recognize Me just because I looked much better than they knew



Me. I could eat before them and touch Me and make sure I was alive. For the sake of the authenticity of My resurrection, I had for a short time also the wounds after nails and spear. After 40 days of stay in a duplicate that had to reduce its vibrations to make others see it with their eyes, I was picked up by My friends and co-workers from the higher dimensions into a flying saucer surrounded by a cloud of water vapor. This is the true testimony of My resurrection and ascension. It is not a supernatural phenomenon, only human consciousness at that time, nor today (with few exceptions) was and is not at such a spiritual level that this process is understood and accepted.

Over the past 2000 years, there has been a significant ascension of a large group of people who lived in the territory of present-day Central America and suffered under the tyranny of the dark forces. You have a lot of information about Mayan civilization (especially in connection with its perfect calendar), but most of the information comes from negative sources and is therefore false and misleading. The nation of Maya was always peaceful, engaged in agriculture and picking forest fruits, until the beings incarnated from Hells came into the forehead of the tribes who had the task of subjugating this loving people and subjecting it to cruel treatment, including sacrificing the lives of bloodthirsty gods. When the oppression was worst, I intervened and let people with higher vibrations ascend to the 5th dimension where they could continue (in duplicate bodies) in life without unbearable bullying and torture. To this day, scientists have not been able to explain how so many people have disappeared so rapidly, and thus the entire civilization has fallen. Universe people save individuals and small groups of people from seats of war, natural disasters, traffic accidents, etc., if they have not yet fulfilled their purpose of living in the body. Some only move to a safer territory, others move to reality where there is no danger of death. These people are often missing and no one knows what happened to them. Their relatives learn the truth after leaving the body. This is not a typical example of ascension, because most of the people rescued in this way will not reach the 5th dimension, that is, the positive state.

Now I will describe to you in what ways they get into the 5th and higher dimensions the ones who, during the division of humankind, will be enrolled in the Book of Life, today's language: They will have sufficiently high vibrations of love:

## **1. THE RAPTURE = ASCENSION**

It concerns those spiritually most advanced angelic and human beings who have fulfilled their mission here and disappear by quickly increasing their vibrations to the others from sight, that is, they find themselves in a new reality where the physical body will be immediately exchanged for a more perfect and wholly healthy, free from everything that the Pseudo-creators have fabricated (as I have already said). Already in the Bible you will find My parable of ascension: two will grind the grain together, one will be accepted and the other will be left. This method is the fastest and no decision is needed, so it is the simplest. Because consciousness will also spread, or rather the liberation of consciousness from the limitations that have been associated with staying in the Zone of Displacement and the gross body, these beings will know what is going on, what they should do, they will literally in embrace of love. Each of them will continue to fulfill their mission, most often helping others, less spiritually mature, to make it easier to cope with life change they have never known.

## **2. EVACUATION WITH THE HELP OF UNIVERSE PEOPLE**

Humankind will be prepared for physical contact with extraterrestrial civilizations in the coming years. This trend has been observed for decades, but the elites are still concealing their collaboration with negative aliens, thanks to which technological advancement increases at a rocket pace, but spiritual is lagging behind and so the danger of total extermination and destruction of the planet is increasing every day. At the same time, there is also a collaboration with positive space civilizations from Pleiades, Andromeda, etc. (see previous Chapter), only on a personal rather than a state level. On the day which know only I, The Lord Jesus Christ, thousands of flying ships are appearing in the sky, with technology to lift up tens of millions of people with higher vibrations aboard where they will be taken care of in all respects. During a short stay on the mother ships, these people will be thoroughly familiar with the situation, and they will also exchange the gross and infested body for a duplicate. Only then will they be transported to the 5th dimensional planets, most often to the

New Earth. I certainly won't separate a family members, people who love and want to continue living together.

This method requires a decision to accept or reject the offered help. Just before being lifted into the ship, everybody gets a telepathic question as to whether he/she wishes to stay in the deteriorating living conditions on Earth, or "to move" with the help of kind universe people who look the same as earthly humans, to a new planet where there will be no wars, famine nor any other "conveniences" of the negative state. No one can be saved against his/her will. It is necessary not to use reason, thus his/her ego, because he/she will have a lot of fear, invoked systematically throughout the earthly life through sci-fi films, books, etc., but engage his/her intuition, internal communication with the higher Self, that is, with the soul that has a direct connection by Me, the Only Source of Life. Although this New Revelation is unable to read and accept many people, this key information can be learned through you, readers and practicing, My first line. Everyone has the ability to sense what and how to communicate to others, you always use an individual approach and you are unobtrusively guided by Me.

Ascension, as we have described it, will not be participated by people who are not yet ready to continue this life under new conditions of the positive state. They do not have to be evil, envious, purely materialistic or selfish, yet they do not fulfill the conditions of ascending. This group of people, who do not deserve to participate in the pseudo-victory of the negative state, that is, life in Hell that occurs after the division, will leave their bodies. It won't be suddenly, in one day, but gradually, according to My perfect Plan. The souls of these beings must first undergo a thorough cleansing, a kind of "fumigation", and become familiar with The New Revelation at the New School in the intermediate world. Only then can they incarnate into physical subtle bodies on planets in the 5th dimension. No one else decides who will be accepted or left than I, The Lord Jesus Christ.

As I have already said, this reality, in other words the physical body of planet Earth (stolen once by the Pseudo-creators), will fall deeper into the Zone of Displacement, in order to fully and completely answer the question that I will not repeat. Position 0, where it is located until the division, does not allow such a deterioration of living conditions, so that, even for a short time, negative

forces may prevail and their victory over light. Since nothing is absolute, even in these unpleasant conditions must remain here some selected individuals from the positive state, but their number will be small, and they themselves have chosen this deal and agreed to this extremely demanding mission. After all, My envoys act in secrecy throughout the Zone of Displacement, to set an example to help many souls transform themselves into positive ones, saving them from dead life in Hells.

In The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ (with Peter) it is written that My Second Coming can only take place after the coming of the Pseudo-creators. This is true, but it concerns the final phase of the elimination of the negative state, first on planet Earth in Hells, later on in other areas of the Zone of Displacement. I specify here that My work in Jana's body is also part of My Second Coming, which has been going on since the late 1950s, when Jana was born. Since then, a large number of spiritually advanced beings have been incarnated here to accomplish such a challenging task. Especially after the fusion of the body of Jesus with The Most High end of 1987, through all the books of the New Revelation, I bring true information about the reasons for the origin and existence of the negative state, the control of humankind, the fabrication of physical bodies and encapsulation of spirit and soul, in cooperation with the army of light beings, to prepare the ground for external manifestation, thus, the next phase of My Second Coming (for more details on this topic, see Chapter Four of the previous New Revelation). I repeat and also emphasize here the important fact that true messages from Me, The Lord Jesus Christ and My closest co-workers will be removed after the division of mankind, thereby significantly reducing the vibrations of the planet and of humans. Only in this way can the manifestation of negative forces come to fruition, the complete perversion of all the positive that comes from the Only Source of Life, and finally the victory of the negative state.

The transformation of mankind does not mean a gradual and slow change in existing life in gross bodies, their refinement or mutation (although in part in progress, to make as many people as possible ready for transition to higher dimensions), but a quantum leap in development. I remind you that you are conscious, your physical body is a temporary abode, and at the same time a means of gaining the experience you cannot gain in spiritual worlds. Human existence, as you know it, will not last long. You, the readers of The New

Revelation, have enough information to understand and accept this fact. Do not regret in any way ending the pseudo-life of the negative state, because life in heaven awaits you, which cannot be compared to what you know.

I will reveal to you another fact: readers of [www.varovani.org](http://www.varovani.org) who do not know (with a few exceptions) *The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ* are better prepared for the coming changes for the worse, but they know the New Testament of the Bible, especially the Revelation of John. Moreover, they are not so influenced by the New Age that they regard as the work of Satan. They focus primarily on My Second Coming and believe that I will save them and bring God's Kingdom. This I promised in the body of Jesus Christ and I will fulfill My promise to the letter. Many spiritually seekers are drawn into a trap of negative entities that abuse their credulity and seduce them from the path to light paradoxically by impersonating themselves as light beings and promising life in Paradise for nothing. They do not require the observance of spiritual laws, love for The Creator, but they support the growth of their own ego by flattering oneself about the divinity of every human being, putting it at the same level as Me, that is, to The Absolute God. It is clear from The New Revelation that I am The Only Creator and Source of Life, and everything I have created is relative to Me. You also know that the parable of the expulsion of Adam and Eve from Paradise cannot be taken literally.

After long eons, humanity falls from higher dimensions to the edge of the Zone of Displacement. Now is the time for humanity to go back to where it belongs, that is, to Me, its Parent, who loves boundlessly every being in Creation. The path is prepared by My sacrifice in the bodies of Jesus and Jana, through the cooperation of the beings of light from all dimensions of the Multiverse. You are not yet able to fully understand My mission, but at a certain stage of your spiritual ascension everything will fit into the mosaic of knowledge and with love and appreciation you will accept everything that happened, happening and will happen in connection with bringing humanity into the positive state. Above all, try to get rid of the fear that keeps you from raising your vibrations and keeps under. Rather, be an impartial observers than the participants in the dramas that are taking place here on planet Zero, take everything from the perspective of viewers in the cinema or theater, otherwise the negative entities will trap you and feed you with their false and crafty pseudo-information.

The next chapter will be devoted to methods of manipulating of negative entities.

## CHAPTER 19

### Control of Humanity by Negative Entities

You live in the Zone of Displacement where, for spiritual reasons, the use of any method of influencing and manipulating human beings is permitted. This state will last until the end of this cycle of time, until the negative state is completely eliminated. As I have already said, the soul and spirit of the vast majority of people are isolated from the ego, and communication between them is limited to the minimum necessary for the being to be capable of at least this dead life. Only then is it possible that in these challenging conditions it will survive without going completely crazy. You, the co-workers of light and mostly beings incarnated from the higher dimensions of the Multiverse, set out an individual spiritual journey after waking up, establishing a connection with the higher Self and gradually eliminating the control to which all the inhabitants of planet Zero are exposed to some extent. The higher the vibrations you have, the "widening of consciousness" to you, more precisely: it releases itself from the grip of "the straitjacket" of the control programs that use the negative entities to make you obedient puppets of the system. This is clearly shown in the Matrix trilogy (although it does not come from the positive state, like other films with a spiritual message, it is good to see it).

How works control of humanity by negative entities:

- The Pseudo-creators I have recently released are on their way to planet Zero (see Chapter 1 of this New Revelation dose), meanwhile they are ruling through their representatives from the highest places of Hellish hierarchy, after the divisions of humankind themselves take government here, in this reality that falls to position -1.
- On the Moon, more precisely below the surface of this partially artificial body, are bases with a vast array of computers that are technically more advanced than you know, and contain data about every being on planet Zero, the so-called life tapes. Every computer is operated by an extraterrestrial entity (most commonly "the greys"), which executes the commands of its superiors and enters a program to control that human being in all areas of its pseudo-life (for more information see Chapter 29

of the New Revelation with Peter and [www.pratele-nebe.cz](http://www.pratele-nebe.cz) and [www.vesmirni-lide.cz](http://www.vesmirni-lide.cz)).

- Powerful computers are located right on planet Zero, gathering all the information about each inhabitant and capturing communications over mobile phones and the Internet. At the same time, the trial operation of subcutaneous RFID chips, which limit the connection with Me, The Lord Jesus Christ and the positive state beings to a negligible level, increases the level of control to 99.99%. Mandatory chipping will trigger the elites under the direction of the Pseudo-creators right after the division of humankind.
- Other means of mind control are television, film, music, fashion, politics... it is a sophisticated system designed to divert human beings from entering into the interior, dealing with essentials, developing loving relationships, establishing contact with Me, promoting distribution in all areas of life , hostility, envy, fear...
- The mind control devices are HAARP devices, radars, transmitters of mobile operators, wifi networks, chemtrails, chemicals in the food chain, vaccination...

How to break free from this spider net into which you have voluntarily incarnated to help human beings transform into the positive state? BY LOVE. As I have said several times, everyone has in their DNA a program of awakening from the illusion of this matrix. Once it is running, there is a different length of searching for and gradually finding a true Self, connection with a multidimensional family and with Me, The Lord Jesus Christ. You progress step by step after the spiritual spiral, and not always is this rise smooth and without tripping or falling. It is accompanied by many spiritual tests, often at the limit of carrying capacity, mental and physical suffering. The more advanced the being, the greater the suffering on the spiritual path. You become more sensitive to the pain and misery of other beings and the whole planet, getting rid of the fear of anything, selfishness and pursuit of property and money, changing your priorities. As soon as you realize the true nature of the negative state, you cease to follow the learned stereotypes, you move out of the line and many of you go upstream. This will cause the confusion and alertness of the negative



entities in charge of you. They will do their best to keep you in the net, but the higher you move on the spiral of spiritual ascension, the higher vibration you have, the harder it is for them to control you. At some point, they will no longer affect you, you will disconnect from the matrix, and your light will shine into the universe, because the sheath of the energy-protoplasm ruptures in which the soul (in the intermediate world) and spirit (in the spiritual world) are imprisoned during their stay in the Zone of Displacement. One liberated being can balance the negative energies of thousands to hundreds of thousands of sleeping and controlled people.

Since you already know that a short victory of the negative state is necessary, it is impossible to solve the situation differently than by dividing people into awakened and ready to live in the higher dimension of the positive state and those who will demonstrate to others in the universe what they should never vote again. Before this important act happens the Event or Warning, as I have said you more than once. It will be a short-term expansion of consciousness, a kind of enlightenment that will have an individual character and impact on individuals and groups of people. It will greatly help the prepared and accelerate their ascension, bring the unprepared to confusion, but will soon "shake off" from this incomprehensible experience and continue their illusory life under the direction of the controlling entities to voluntarily let themselves be chipped in the near future and even more so enslave. I will free them, as the prince the Sleeping Beauty, in the last phase of My Second Coming, once and for all I have ended the existence of the negative state.

Neither you nor My closest co-workers in the gross bodies on this planet can imagine how fast and amazing the change is ready for you. It will be like the first breath of a newborn, but with much more pleasant feelings. The difference in the intensity of feeling love for Me and all Creation, the level of understanding of everything you have had to undergo and endure, the understanding of the universal spiritual laws, the feeling of unity of everything and with everything that is, liberation from the limiting and imperfect body and its replacement with a lighter, more beautiful, more health, more perfect and much more awaited in Paradise, in your original home, from which you have fallen out, some voluntarily and in love for neighbors, others because of the curiosity and burden of their genes, karma, into the Multiverse's trash can.

Receive My helping hand and let yourself be brought out of the abyss into the light, into the loving arms of the only Mother/Father you have forever.

Pseudo-creators have stolen life so that they can overturn and defile it to the extremely. Of everything that is positive and helps beings in Creation to ascend on the spiral of spiritual path, they have done the opposite. You, too, bear the consequences who live on Zero. I will describe the most significant differences in the functioning and management of life in the Zone of Displacement and the Zone of Placement (for simplicity, we will use abbreviations **D** = Zone of Displacement, **P** = Zone of Placement):

### **HIERARCHY**

**P:** The highest-ranking beings serve the lower-ranked, helping with the love of spiritual development and are willing to step down to the level of beings with lower vibrations, doing not force anyone to do anything, respecting the free choice of each individual.

**D:** The highest-ranking beings require obedience the lower-ranked, commanding what to do, punishing for disobedience, using manipulation, propaganda, lies, secrecy, promises which they do not make, and distort, appreciating cringe, subterfuge, false devotion from subordinates, honoring the most abominable acts and behavior.

### **GEOMETRY AND SYMBOLS**

**P:** Use of geometric shapes for spiritual development of beings, emphasis on harmony and symmetry, creation of new worlds with the help of sacred geometry, symbols of love, God's presence in Creation, unity, mutual support and cooperation, harmony and happiness...

**D:** The stolen geometric shapes and symbols serve to create evils, untruths, falsities, and control, using secret and encrypted meanings through the would-be positive symbols (see God's eye symbol located above the pyramid), geometry to consolidate power, enslave residents of the entire Zone of Displacement, use it in black magic, subliminal signals, performances by so-called artists, films, government buildings, temples, and other major buildings,

urban architecture (see Washington), secret and public rituals, political, religious and other gatherings...

## **LAWS**

**P:** Simple, comprehensible spiritual laws or principles that are stored in the genes of each being do not need to be changed, supplemented, or alternatively interpreted, their adherence allows beings a happy and relatively free life in plenty, love, peace, that is, in the positive state of the Multiverse.

**D:** Complex, incomprehensible laws requiring constant study (ignorance of the law does not excuse), creating new, even more restrictive personal freedoms, with a variety of expert interpretations, amendments, implementing regulations, sanctions and other tools of enslavement inhabitants, law enforcement is enforced by force and under threat of punishment they do not apply equally to everyone, all are equal before the law, in fact some are "more equal", that is, they are not punished for breaking the law (see parliamentary immunity, sweeping crimes under the carpet), or are accused of a crime without being (eg investigating corruption of politicians by order of counterparty with spurious and falsified evidence, etc.).

## **ECONOMY AND WORK**

**P:** It does not exist in the highest dimensions, because each being creates the idea of everything she needs, there is no need for work as you know it. In the 5th dimension, which is subtle, various technologies are still being used to produce the necessary things, being serviced by professionals who do not work physically but mentally. Most of the population is engaged in self-education, short-term work for the whole, raising children, creating harmonious relationships, improving the environment, no one has to do what he does not just want to have the necessary necessities of life. There is no form of financial system, everything is distributed on an order basis, nobody makes supplies because he/she doesn't have to worry that he/she won't get what he ordered in time and in the required amount. The planet's economy is based on collaboration, using technologies that do not harm the health of the population and nature, it does not produce what is not needed, it does not waste energy,

everything is subordinated to the highest good and benefit for the people, their happy and pleasant life.

**D:** Various technologies are also used in Hells, but they are mainly used to consolidate the power of ruling beings, to monitor and enslave the inferior population, to make a profit. All economic models are based on exploitation, competition, abuse of power, vacuuming of the planet's resources, destruction of the environment, to "the depletion" of the surface, leading to the construction of underground cities. Civilizations behave like locusts that literally devastate the planet and then plunge into others (if they have the technical means of resettlement) or become extinct, often in wars and natural or artificial disasters. The inhabitants of anti-universe are kept in fear for survival, lack of food, death... various techniques are used to make them easier to control, which have been mostly secretly used here in the past decades, and the general public is familiarized with them through Hollywood sci-fi films (for example, broadcasting of signals to the brain, implants, chemical "drugs" numbing senses, advertisements projected on the retina of the eye, ubiquitous spying through camera systems, television sets and computers, etc.). Everything is subordinated to consumerism, generating the highest profits, showing the feeling of power, superiority, well-being of a small group of beings at the expense of the vast majority of the population.

You, My co-workers and practicing of The New Revelation are exposed to great psychological pressure. On the one hand, you have somehow escaped from controlling the negative entities, that is, in other words, disconnecting yourself from the matrix, having enough truthful information about the functioning of the negative state and the transformation of humanity, you know that you are going to ascend to the higher dimensions of the True Creation, on the other hand you suffer while watching the deteriorating conditions on this planet, your temporary home, are hard to reconcile with the fact that you cannot save all human beings from the trap until the question that triggered the pseudo-life of the anti-universe and humanity fabricated by the Pseudo-creators is completely and unequivocally answered. It is all the more difficult for you to have your closest relatives and friends among the people who physically participate in the final stage, the short victory of the negative state. Again, I remind you that you are conscious. Don't identify with your temporary physical bodies. When this theatrical scene ends, you will meet every soul or being in a

subtle body that is close to you, and you will continue to live together at a new, higher level, this time without the forced forgetting of previous incarnations. It is you who deserve every day that this unnatural and monstrous way of life will end up once and for all in the garbage dump of the Multiverse's history (in the Lake of Fire and Sulfur) and will no longer bother the beings who, with all their heart, desire to live in love, peace and collaboration , in My arms.

In writing the next chapters of ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family*** we will continue in early 2015.

## CHAPTER 20

### Fulfilling Biblical Prophecies

The New Revelation books are a continuation of the Holy Bible, and since it is no longer necessary to use to protect the Word of God for people an incomprehensible spiritual language, it is possible to literally explain the most important ideas and predictions concerning the current transformation of humanity and My Second Coming to Earth. This chapter summarizes the most important biblical prophecies for the end time which this generation experiences. If there were many tens or hundreds of years left into the division of humankind, I would not have incarnated into the gross body of Jana. I am/We are here to bring the prepared human beings out to the higher dimension of the positive state and to allow a short pseudo-victory of the negative state under the direct rule of the Pseudo-creators in this reality of planet Earth (meanwhile planet Zero). My incarnation was foretold in the Revelation of Jesus Christ written by John (see Introduction of this New Revelation dose), but no one thought of reading the Bible that a woman who would give birth to a child and escape into the desert would be I, The Lord Jesus Christ. This fact was strictly secret until the end of 2012, when we first published the Introduction of this book. It is not Her/Our task to directly influence millions of people, to obtain them through tangible evidence, to convince them of the truth of these messages. We are writing together the highest level of truth that only a small number of people are prepared to accept. It is not important how many of them read this book, but it is available here.

Many believers have no trouble accepting Mary, the mother of Jesus, as the Goddess. They even worship her as Me, do not distinguish between The Only Creator and the Giver of Life and His/Her devotional servant, who had the honor of giving birth to the first direct incarnation of The Most High on this planet. To bring salvation to as many human beings as possible, I pass on important information on behalf of several of the divine and semi-divine entities recognized here (see Chapter 2 of this book). The Pseudo-creators had enough time to prepare the scene for their triumphant second coming. With

My permission (due to answer the many times mentioned spiritual question), they not only contaminated Christianity, the only religion directly from the true God, by creating many offshoots, churches and sects, or by modifying My Word, but also by establishing other religious directions, would-be more modern and understandable people. Being well aware of My First Coming to Earth, they laid the foundation of Buddhism in advance, which looks like a positive spiritual teaching, but dangerous because it diverts its believers from the existence of The only God - Creator of the Multiverse. It even disparages the creation of man according to God's form and compares it to animals when it teaches that the human soul can incarnate into the body of any animal. About 500 years after My First Coming in the body of Jesus, a new religion - Islam - has just created in the territory of the highest occurrence of Christians. Of God's only incarnation, Jesus Christ, they made one of the prophets, women, life-bearers, slaves and inferior beings, issued at the mercy of men. They exchanged the God of love, compassion, and wisdom for Allah, longing for blood, sacrifice, and humiliation. Hundreds of years have been directing and dividing not only the religion on this planet but all aspects of human life. The finals are approaching right now: The second coming of the Pseudo-creators, the gods of the creators of this human race, if you want extraterrestrial very advanced (not spiritually) beings who have played here and will play Gods for a while. Even the Church, which is rooted in My teaching, did not remain faithful to the true God, is gradually subverted and literally rotten by the poison of the negative state. Examples are not only the various scandals with pedophile and homosexual priests, but above all the so-called ecumenical movement, the gradual convergence of different religious directions and churches, many times very sympathetic, but insidious, because cunningly and under the guise of humanity and unification, it removes the true Word of God step by step. Only a some few can reveal this conspiracy against Me, The Lord Jesus Christ, leading to complete confusion and separation of human souls from the Only Source of Life. You can't even imagine that it threatens the very essence of the Multiverse's life. Fortunately, I have everything under control and never let anything that I have created be destroyed. After reading these words, you will better understand why I have summoned such a huge number of beings from the positive state to help humanity why I have personally incarnated into the body of Jana.

The ecumenical movement was given the green light mainly in the 1960s after the Second Vatican Council (1962-1965). At first, there was a convergence of Christian churches, but gradually, especially now under the leadership of Pope Francis, preparations are being made to link all religions into one global, one of the Pseudo-creators (if you want, the Antichrist) will stand in the lead after the division of humankind. What at first glance looks like a positive change, leading to global peace, prosperity, the eradication of poverty, differences, etc., is the wide paved road to Hells. Already in the body of Jesus I warned against worshipping the idols and the false gods, I urged to seek God within everyone, promised God's Kingdom, Heaven on Earth, in other words life in the positive state in the higher dimensions of the Multiverse. Even today, after 2,000 years, humanity has misunderstood My words, do not follow them, believe them, neither Me nor in Me. Rather, it listens to false prophets, lets itself be deceived by would-be scientific and materialistic evidence that totally distorts the truth, denying, and, above all, deliberately concealing the results of the research of thousands of people who are led to gradually uncover the veil, make the manipulation and lies visible, serving greater enslavement. Without the help of the angels, and above all Me coordination, there could be no transformation of humankind and its evacuation out of the negative state. Without the help of the multitudes of angels and, above all, of My coordination, humanity could not be transformed and brought out from its negative state.

Since December 21, 2012, the population of this planet has been living in the non-temporal period, although the illusion of linear time still exists. More and more people are observing the visible changes in the sky, especially the dazzling white and more radiant light from the Sun, which, even in winter, dissolves the darkness if it is not artificially covered by chemical clouds. Even the Moon is not always in the expected place, often being inclined towards the observer differently than it was before. Strange sounds are heard in different parts of the Earth, reminiscent of thunder or friction of metal plates each other, but they are not related to the earthquake or volcano explosion. The more perceptive people see flashes of other dimensions, beings in subtle bodies, colorful landscapes, feel increased influx of photons, vibrations of their bodies. All this shows the changes that lead to the division of humankind into two basic realities. Those who are ready to live in the positive state will undergo a significant change in all areas of life. It is clear from the information given in



this *New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ* that the negative and positive universe are incompatible. It is impossible to reform or cosmetically modify what has been fabricated by the Pseudo-creators and denies the true spiritual laws of Creation, opposes Me, Absolute Love and Wisdom. Those who choose pseudo-life in the gross world in the slave money system at any moment will continue to be under the control of false gods in ignorance and lie until the complete victory of the negative state. The end time is characterized by many predicted events and natural changes. Animal and plant species are extinct, genetic engineering causes contamination and displacement of indigenous crops, and chemical pollution reaches concentrations that kill all life on the planet. At all costs, the dark side is trying to keep its flock under control and in ignorance, hence preventing the influx of photons from the center of the galaxy through the sun gate to this planet, prohibiting and restricting under the threat of high fines and prosecution through the laws of cultivation and use of medicinal and otherwise beneficial herbs (for example, cannabis), reduce self-supply of safe food (for example, ban on the sale of unpasteurized milk), dispose of small growers and farmers, take control of all natural water sources, promote the production of poisonous food, tighten compulsory vaccination laws for children... I repeat the same over and over again because it is necessary for you to create your own picture of reality from your transmitted information, your mosaic of knowledge that allows you to disconnect gradually from the system and restrict control by negative entities (see Chapter 19).

The end time can be compared to the time before the Biblical Flood. In all the natural cultures on this planet you will find this story, only the names are different. It is a true description of the event 12,500 years ago when the so-called Atlantis civilization collapsed and destroyed. Evidence of its material existence and destruction is already found on the bottom of the Atlantic Ocean near Bermuda and Cuba. As always, such evidence is suppressed and not mentioned in the major media controlled by the elites. Even then, humankind had violated the spiritual laws of the Multiverse and played with forces that it could not control completely. The result was seismic activity on a vast territory, the sinking of the continents, and the emergence of others, reversing the planet, and raising the oceans. Even this catastrophe did not force humanity to change for the better, to turn to God, to its True Creator and Parent. You are now witnessing even worse secession and violation of spiritual laws than was

the case with the fall of Atlantis. This civilization, under the direction of negative entities, commits such crimes as none in the history of the Multiverse. Humans are so apathetic and rigged that they are not even being touched the killing of other people and animals, they are not feel part of the whole, they are looking for an enemy in every being, a competitor who takes food and energy resources, constantly being intimidated, fearing for their bare lives in deformed bodies because they have lost the last rest of faith in Love and Good. Most of those who believe in God, the higher being who created the universe, bow down to false gods because they are incapable of believing in God of Love and Mercy. The highest god is for many Golden Calf, Mamon, money, possessions, secular glory, are willing to sell the soul to the devil (literally) to acquire the above mentioned. One who is uncomfortable reading these messages has not yet disconnected from the matrix and is still clinging to this from the spiritual point of view a poor and miserable life worthy of regret. If I had not been Absolute Love and Wisdom, I would have long lost patience with such ungrateful and prodigal children. Certainly you have already understood that the whole "Operation of the Earth" does not only concern this small space and the inhabitants of planet Zero, but literally the entire Creation. In the Multiverse, everything is interconnected, it is one living organism, and every, even tiny particle, affects the whole. When your body gets sick, you are also trying to help it, start treating it, and in extreme cases let yourself be operated to remove a dysfunctional part or malignant tumor. The negative state is just such the malignant tumor that weakens the whole body, and when it is not removed, the body dies. As a parent, responsible for the state of all beings that I have created, I will never let go of ruin and frustration of all life. All that is happening without you fully understood is an act of greatest love and devotion. I will reveal yet another mystery hidden in the spiritual language of the Holy Bible. There is no chosen nation closest to God, The Lord Jesus Christ. It is not about Jews, Czechs or other earthly peoples. It's not about specific places on this planet. The chosen one is the one who accepts in his/her heart the only true God, The Lord Jesus Christ, and follows the spiritual laws of the True Creation. With this statement, I explain more and more thoroughly why My only direct female incarnation, Jana, did not move to Prague. Prague is not a New Jerusalem, but because more and more people are coming here which break away from the matrix of the negative state, it is the spiritual center of

the world. It is not important where you incarnated into the body, but as you live, think, act, whether you are willing to change, to be a torch that drives darkness to be an example of a loving, selfless, and peaceful life for others.

As long as you live in these gross bodies, you will not feel so much love to stay steady, calm, have high vibrations. Do not judge for emotional fluctuations, mental pain and imperfection. You do what you can at any moment. Enter as often as you can inward, meditate, pray for others, establish a personal and unique relationship with Me. Already in the body of Jesus I said that the human body is a temple and that the stone will soon be scattered. Don't worry about these revolutionary changes. After all the eons have been waiting for them, because of the return of humankind to My holy arms, you have undergone many incarnations, you have suffered with Me, and now is the time of well-deserved reward and rest. This does not mean doing nothing but, on the contrary, creating new worlds, a new way of life, embracing all beings who accept life in the positive state, can understand and forgive all the worst acts because they will know why it was necessary to know the dark side of life, the negative state. You will be still waiting for several years until the division of humankind. Make the best of them to make you feel that you have contributed to the elevation of the spiritual level of the people, do not lose faith and courage in love and goodness, do not be drawn into disputes, do not panic because of the worsening situation on Earth (Zero). Although I am almighty and omniscient, I still have to allow the negative side for a while to tighten the screws and more smother the inhabitants of the entire planet. It is important for the existence of all beings in Creation. I beg you, just endure on to the bullying of the elites. You know you're under My constant protection. All the lightworkers experience hard trials, but at the same time they are direct witnesses of My Help, experiencing synchronicity, perfect timing, more responsive even My embrace and caress. Believe that when you are end here and ascend into higher dimensions, everyone where they belong, you will be incredibly happy that you could "be there" and "personally" experience the victory of Love over evil, hate and lie. As I have already written, you will become teachers of other beings who could not have had direct experience of life "behind the curtain" in the Multiverse's garbage bin, which is unique and unrepeatable, since it will no longer be possible to relive it after eliminating the negative state.

I recommend to all readers and practicing of ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*** to read the Bible again, or for the first time, especially the New Testament. You will see the connections and better understand the events in this revolutionary time. As you ascend the spiral of the spiritual path, your consciousness expands, and you also understand the spiritual language that was necessary for humanity to survive today's transformation. In your heart you will know the true Word of God and distinguish it from words that have been inserted by false gods. It will be a very useful lesson for you to help you endure in this dimension.

In the next chapter, we will learn to love our neighbors and forgive.

## CHAPTER 21

### To Love Your Neighbors and Forgive

God's Word is not subject to any fashion direction, it does not try to please anyone, it is continuous, logical and true. Although I adapt My language to the times and spiritual levels of people, I never deny what I have previously communicated through My prophets. All that I give to humankind is a helping hand in its return to the True Creation. In all the books of ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ***, you are given a comprehensive interpretation of the origin, evolution, and ending of the negative state, which makes it possible to understand and accept My steps to fulfill My Plan. This does not mean that every reader will be clear after the first reading of these books, but I sow seeds into souls and at the right time germinate these seeds and bring their fruits. In a more modern language: I activate your DNA, increase your vibrations and level of consciousness to understand all the connections more easily and be able to approach Me and follow Me.

This chapter deals with the most important condition of life in the positive state, for you, incarnated on planet Zero, the condition of ascending into higher dimensions: love your neighbors and forgive them. I know that it is very difficult for those who live in the Zone of Displacement, because communication with Me is limited to the minimum necessary, there is a system of control, non-freedom, a false image of life, and everything is perverted and defiled by the Pseudo-creators and their minions. Especially on planet Zero, which is the main stage of this experiment, there are many different beings living in a small space that find it hard to find a common language. Individuals and groups are artificially incited against each other, and fear, hatred, envy, arrogance over others, divisions by religion, politics, culture, skin color are in all evoked. Especially in the last decades, when, thanks to technologies, people are massively influenced by television, the Internet, mobile networks, etc., every individual is exposed to a wealth of information, misinformation, negative patterns, war reporting, escalation of terrorism threats, especially under secret services (US, Israel, Great Britain, Saudi Arabia...), leading to a reduction in the vibrations of the planet's inhabitants. If, at the same time,

there was no greater influx of photons from the center of the universe, My action in all areas of life, the deployment of millions of light beings in bodies here and out of this reality, humanity would be condemned to an irreversible plunge into the deeper levels of the Zone of Displacement, that is, into Hells.

Only Love, whose an integral part is forgiveness, can save you. If I had not loved My entire Creation without exception, did not forgive each of you the actions and thoughts that you hurt others, including Me, the entire Multiverse, Unity, Unit, there would have been self-destruction of the entire Creation, all life in the Multiverse would have ended. I would remain, The Lord Jesus Christ because I am Absolute and not created by anyone, eternal, but with whom I should not share love, joy, happiness, life. You can tell Me that I can create a whole new universe with new, unburdened beings. You are right, but then there would inevitably be the same situation, because someone would surely ask a question that activated the negative state and the situation would be repeated over and over again. Because I know this, I am ready from the beginning to help overcome this temporary state, to forgive all participants and the worst acts, to embrace them again and to comprise My love. Even though you are not absolute, but are relative beings, you have the capacity to love and forgive. When I created you, I have given you the qualities as christening present I have, so I have created you in the image of My. This does not apply to your gross bodies, perverted by the Pseudo-creators, but to your souls and subtle bodies that I will give you after the division of humankind. In the meantime, I ask you and please find at least so much love in you to forgive people you know personally, your relatives, acquaintances, neighbors. They, too, are victims of negative entity control programs, often say and do things that they would not do by themselves, regret their actions within themselves, just do not have enough faith, strength, determination to ask forgiveness or forgive others. No one here is guiltless and therefore has no right to judge others.

Already I have written that you do not have to love negative beings and their actions against spiritual laws, but love their immortal soul, God's Spark, which unites all together. You do not have to be hypocrites who "flatter" to others, outwardly agree, inside refuse the actions of others. Feel free to express your opinion and feelings, be honest with yourself and others. Thus you will live in truth, in accordance with spiritual laws. In this negative state environment,

with all the differences, conditions and constraints, it is very difficult, but it is not impossible. I do not burden anyone more than he/she can bear, I don't expect anyone to be perfect. I appreciate any effort to increase your vibrations, expand consciousness, the better understanding of My Plan to liberate humanity from darkness.

You will more easily forgive your loved ones than for you "strangers", unknowns, living elsewhere, in different cultures, people with different views of God, way of life... Elites under the direction of Pseudo-creators do their best to prevent you from loving your neighbors, all human beings without exception. From the outset, they tried to provoke various conflicts, promote the emergence of different religions, economic and political systems, thereby fostering hatred and division between people. It is the essence of the negative state. Especially at this time when the battle for human souls is literally culminating and the differences are deepening, you can see step by step the efforts of the rulers of this world to mix antagonistic cultures by relocating a large number of Muslims in Europe, originally Christian. Why are they doing? Above all, evoking fear, social and ideological rebellion, which will suppress by force, removing the last "liberties", creating a totalitarian global order, a unified religion that has nothing to do with the true God. You will see an increasing number of cruel acts of terrorism, and in the TV news you will see a barbaric killing of mainly civilians and children. Who is interested in what's happening in the world and does not rely on official news and government statements, knows that the vast majority of so-called terrorist attacks and massacres are organized and funded by the US secret services and their minions. Why do we just write about it in the chapter called "To Love Your Neighbors and Forgive?" In order to rise above everything you experience here for at least a moment, you have looked at the whole scene as independent observers, theater play directors, not being drawn into artificially created conflicts, not being victims of manipulation. As I have repeated several times, everyone has incarnated into this body with a certain mission, playing consciously or unconsciously his/her life role. If he/she can forgive those who play a negative role during this lifetime, he/she will be better prepared for true life in the positive state. Do not count on the fact that you will still be able to maintain high vibration that makes it easier to love and forgive others. Each of you sometimes gets into a situation when it will be very difficult, even

impossible. In such a moment, ask Me directly, The Lord Jesus Christ, to help you raise the vibrations and pull you out of the trap of the negative state control programs. You will not get such effective and quick help from anyone else, no one else will lead you so efficiently and perfectly along the spiral of your unique and personal spiritual journey.

Neither I, The Lord Jesus Christ, incarnated in the gross bodies of Jesus and Jana, am spared of doubt in relation to the higher Absolute Divinity. I thus prove to all of you that it is possible to approach Me, to be My co-worker, to stand on My right hand. Do you think Jesus didn't care when he learned from Me about the necessity of the crucifixion, that he was balanced when he put his crown of thorns on him and whipped his body into the blood? Do you think Jana, without the mood fluctuation, endures life in isolation, below the poverty line, with physical imperfections and pain, unpleasant physical work? Both My direct incarnations have suffered and are suffering mentally and physically in bodies that almost absolutely limit their ability, they do not feel well here, they cannot be happy and content until they perceive separation from Me. I sacrifice Myself here for humanity, for all Creation. I do not ask you so much from you, just hold on to the division for a little while, let yourself be led and you will know My protection and love.

With love and forgiveness, you need to start with you. If you do not forgive yourself everything you did differently than you wanted, that, wherewith you hurt others, you will not be able to forgive others. As your vibrations rise and consciousness increases, you are able to rethink the perception of reality even in relation to the past. You cannot imagine how will show amazingly the slightest regret of the injustice that you have experienced or caused to another person or animal, when you at the same time forgive yourself and those who have hurt you. You will not change the physical past, but the vibrations of such an event will. The purpose of life is to create a loving relationship with Me, The Lord Jesus Christ, and all Creation, each of its particles in the form of sentient entities, other animals, plants...

Love to yourself is not narcissism, that is, love to your ego, arrogance yourself above others, comparing your virtues with those of other beings. It is a deeper feeling to your soul, to the higher self, to the immortal being you are. Despite the imperfection you are experiencing, be aware that at any moment you do



what is necessary to fulfill the meaning of your unique and unrepeatable life. When I spoke in the body of Jesus about the need to love your enemies, I did not mean that you should love the ego of each person, or even approve of all negative thoughts and actions, but that you should seek even in the cruellest and most miserable (spiritually) God's Spark and forgive him. On the cross I said just before the death of my body: Father, forgive them for not knowing what they do. Especially when someone regrets their actions and begs you for forgiveness, do not be obdurate and irreconcilable, not to create not only for yourself, but also for the suppliant, negative vibrations and karma. I know how difficult it is for you, especially at times the international situation deteriorates, harassment of weapons, cruelty in live transmission, manipulation and lies. Never before had humanity been subjected to such great pressure from the hidden rulers of the planet, there had been such massive damage to physical and mental health, literally genocide of everything alive on Earth. Even Jana sometimes says that it is often easier to know nothing than to have true information about what is happening in and outside the world. It is still necessary to endure that everyone has the opportunity to have their own experience of the negative state, to decide where to go after the division of humankind, to show whether it deserves life in the True Creation. Nothing but life lasts forever, not even your stay in the Zone of Displacement.

When the long-awaited transition to the 5th dimension comes, your experience of living here, on planet Zero, will not disappear. You will be struggling for some time with an contamination that cannot be removed by replacing a gross physical body with a subtle duplicate, as it would be pointless and counterproductive. You will experience a gradual purification of false ideas and habits that are deeply engraved in your memory, remembering true spiritual laws with My help, creating a whole new way of life. Those who leave the body through death pass the New School in the intermediate world to be better prepared for life in the positive state. This is easier than continuing the same life in new, completely different conditions. This is the first time that transformation is taking place in this unique way. Part of the most advanced beings will only exchange their bodies for better, more perfect, and will show everyone in the universe how to deal with revolutionary changes, in many cases the opposite ways of working with others than they were used to. That is why you will become teachers of other civilizations and beings in the

Multiverse. No one else has gone through and will go through such experience. Although you do not feel that way yet, you are literally honored to be a participant in the unrepeatable process of transforming humanity, created by The Most High, now The Lord Jesus Christ, but the stolen and defiled by Pseudo-creators. You deserve to return billions of beings to the True Creation, to My loving arms.

Even in the 5th dimension, relations between people are not perfect and without exchanges of views. However, there is no escalation in the form of conflicts, verbal and physical attack on others, pouring out anger and breaking contact. All disputes and divergent opinions are dealt with calmly, with the help of the higher Self, with whom the ego is in continuous contact. I repeat, in the positive state, all beings feel unity with everyone and everything, with Me, The Lord Jesus Christ, their spirit and soul are not isolated and encapsulated, as in the Zone of Displacement, there is no manipulation, concealment, brainwashing, deliberate lying. People are able to read the thoughts of others, nor do they think of communicating anything else than they think not only because the lie is immediately revealed, but because of higher vibrations, the spiritual level of the population. There are two ways of communicating there, telepathically, that is, passing the thought without words, and, as you know here, spoken language. It depends on the maturity of the particular civilization and the taste of the individual for what he/she uses. When there is an exchange of views, an individual who acknowledges that he/she is wrong, asks the other participant for a forgiveness, and is clear between them, coping with vibration, avoiding long-term grudge or hostility. Some people are closer to each other, creating families, communities, or friendships, as you know here, on planet Zero, but relationships are at a higher level, there is more love, belonging, mutual support, lack of competition, envy, gloom... Even in the positive state, not everyone is equally love, but they adhere spiritual law the same attracts the same, do not provoke those with whom they disagree, are tolerant, understand diversity and differences, the right to individuality, their own opinions. Throughout the Multiverse, you will not find two exactly the same beings, yet it is important to all come out, live in peace, love and forgive. These are the prerequisites for a full-fledged and happy life anywhere in the infinite Creation, where are rising new and new galaxies, solar systems, planets, beings so diverse that you can't imagine. You have a wonderful journey ahead,

you are the co-creator of the life I have given you, together we can create new and even better variants and ways of common life.

The above information suggests that your work as a spiritual teacher far from will not end up by ascending on the New Earth or elsewhere, but will continue, at an even higher level. Fortunately, it won't be so hard and unpleasant. Thanks to the high vibration you will feel much more love, it will be easier to forgive yourself and others, you will not be afraid of lack of anything or your closest. We will be one family together, you will not feel the grief of separation from Me, nor the beloved beings with whom you wish to share your life. Remember that life is a change, and you are preparing for the greatest change humanity has ever experienced.

In the next chapter we will analyze concrete ways of protection against negative influences.

## CHAPTER 22

### Protection Against Negative Influences

Humankind lives in the negative state for so long that it does not even remember where it came from, who is its true and original Creator. It participates in an experiment where almost everything is allowed to show the absurdity of going around when it turns its back on the Source of Life, even denying it. It is very difficult to navigate in an environment infested with false and distorted information, competition for power and material goods, in isolation from the rest of Creation, in the control system of negative entities. Though there are growing awakening individuals who are beginning to realize that they are being manipulated, abused and deceived, leading to the erupting of riots and demonstrations, the ruling elites are ready for this situation, tightening their screws every moment, intensifying repression, approving laws that even more. human rights and freedoms. Step by step they build the New World Order, use increasingly obvious lies to justify terror and exploitation of people and the whole planet. How do you prevent the negative effects you are constantly exposed to? What should you do?

***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*** gives you a comprehensive answer to these questions. You, My co-workers, already know by accepting the highest truth, published on planet Zero, that the whole experiment must end in a temporary pseudo-victory of the negative state, otherwise it would be useless and nothing would be solved. The entire Creation would be forced to repeat the same scenario over and over again: the question - the dormant (potential) existence of the negative state - the active existence of the negative state - the elimination of the negative state. Human life in the bodies of the Pseudo-creators will only last until the end of the cycle of time, not even a second longer. I am gradually preparing you for this and trying to accept it without regret and fear. For more information, see Chapter 16 of ***Major Ideas of The New Revelation*** entitled, "The End of the Human Era on Planet Earth and in All Areas of The Zone of Displacement".

But you expect from Me specific advice on how to resist negative influences in the midst of the spiritual and physical battle between good and evil, love and

hate, truth and lie. Those who make direct contact with Me, The Lord Jesus Christ and let themselves be led have an advantage. Then they can do nothing to contradict My plan for every single soul and for humanity as a whole. Only I Am Absolute and I know all the conditions of your life, so I don't make any mistakes and incompetencies. Take this advice as universal, valid not only for this incarnation, but all the time, forever. This does not mean that you will stop communicating with other beings from the higher dimension of the Multiverse, that you will no longer be interested in what is happening in your surroundings, but that you will receive information from various sources more intensely under My guidance and will more easily distinguish the truth from lies, increase the level of understanding of events and the phenomena you witness. You will know at every moment of your life what to do, who to work with, what to reject as useless, needless and distracting from ascending on the spiritual path. Just adhering to the spiritual laws of love will safely protect you from attacks and traps of negative entities, disconnect you from the control programs as I have already said. Evil, violence and all that is against love cannot be removed by the same means. Against what you fight, you strengthen it, thus reducing the vibrations to yourself and to all humankind. When I lived in the body of Jesus, begging and asking Me to lead the resistance against the Romans and their occupation of Galilee and Jerusalem, they did not understand that I did not come to liberate only one nation from slavery, but to lay the way out of the negative state for all beings of the Multiverse who voluntarily participate in this experiment. I repeat here the fact that I have never advised anyone to kill anyone else in God's name. One day I will reveal you even more truth about the Old Testament of the Holy Bible.

Many foolishly believe that changing the political, economic or religious system will gradually improve people's lives, be happier and more satisfied. Nothing is further from the truth. The only effective method to take you out of this trap of the negative state is to accept The only Creator, The Lord Jesus Christ in your heart, which will cause a change in thinking, an increase in body vibration, a better understanding of the meaning of life. How simple... but unacceptable, incomprehensible and reprehensible to most people.

Rather, they serve bankers, factory owners, politicians, obsequious to their superiors, executing their orders, even if they hurt their loved ones, destroying a planet without which they cannot survive in these bodies for a minute (for

example, pilots of aircraft that spraying chemtrails, soldiers killing people for the greed of elites, statesmen and politicians who lie to their constituents to gain and retain their "power"...). Some have gone so far as to pretend to serve God, but they are not ashamed to show Satanic symbols in public to show the initiates who they represent. In the highest positions of state, religious, economic and other organizations, you will find the "people" with the lowest vibrations, lacking love for neighbors, without compassion for the sufferers, going for power and money at any cost, literally going through the corpses. This planet has long been under the control of reptilian entities that do not voluntarily give up their "property". When you look around you can imagine how many people in your neighborhood would be able to immediately ascend into the higher dimension and live in accordance with spiritual laws thanks to their choices and actions?

The transformation of humanity is a long-term process that is perfectly planned and implemented by Me with the help of advanced spiritual entities. It concerns every being in Creation, whether directly or indirectly. By My incarnation into the female body of Jana, I prove that the end of one stage that separates the grain from the chaff, the loving people from the selfish and materialistic, who still choose "life" without Me, is approaching. I will not publish here how many human beings are ready to go into the positive state because it is not important. There will still be an opportunity to change your thinking, increase vibrations, and accept the Love into your heart during the constant deterioration of life on this planet (in this reality). However, it will be more difficult after the division, because the level of control will be close to 100%, the Internet will be the most watched and censored source of "information", most spiritual teachers and other light helpers will already work in higher dimensions because the negative state must prevail. I do not want to frighten you, the readers of The New Revelation, but it is necessary to reveal the truth before ascending so that no one can make excuses for not being available at this time. Everyone is informed at the right moment at a level corresponding to his/her degree of knowledge. No one is responsible for other people's decisions, but only for his/her thoughts and actions. It also means that if you encourage other people to violate any spiritual laws yourself, you will violate these laws, no matter how the persons concerned will behave. If you are directly connected with Me, The Lord Jesus Christ, you do not have to

worry about violating spiritual laws because I will give you the idea of how to solve a given problem or life situation in time. Together with Me, you will gradually get rid of the fear and stress of lack, death, health, control programs, get more peace, stop chasing everything, because you will know that you have everything you need at all times. I said in the body of Jesus: I am the way, the truth and the life...

On the Internet you will find many specific stories of people who have fame, money, interesting work, but they have found peace, serenity, and happiness ever since they have accepted Me, The Lord Jesus Christ, into their hearts. Most people are still asleep, 95 to 98% are controlled by programs of negative entities, it is not possible to wake them up suddenly, because it would not only harm them physically but above all spiritually. It is necessary to feel who and what you say not to do more harm than good. Fortunately, you will know who is ready for specific information. As I already said, every being has a defense mechanism in its DNA that protects it from receiving information that does not match its spiritual level and vibrations. He/she simply laughs at you and stops paying attention to you. Don't be upset about it and sad because everything has its time. You are here to spread information and love, to set an example for others. Some will remember you when you are not (after ascending) between them when they germinate the seeds you sow, then they will give you the truth, and after some time they will embark on their unique spiritual journey back to Me. Make the most of the time you still have. You will receive from Me a gift in the form of the Event (the Warning) to spread God's Word even harder and more, especially ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*** (all its parts) because it is the most comprehensible and up-to-date for the present. Nothing and nobody will replace My love and true life in the positive state. This is only understood by one who, after experience of pseudo-life in the Zone of Displacement, ascends or incarnates into the higher dimensions of the True Creation. All of you are My disciples. In the body of Jesus I said to Thomas, Do not doubt and believe! ...That you saw Me, you believe. Blessed are they who have not seen, and believed. You, the direct participants in the ascension of humankind, will have an advantage over those who learn about life in the negative state and My intervention indirectly. Therefore, it will be so important that you continue your work after ascending. I am the only Absolute Perfection, everything else is relative, evolving and rising (even decreasing) to Me (from

Me). When there is no negative state in slumber or active form, only a virtual record will be available to serve all those who ask themselves the question: How would life without God look like... Even then, you have something to do. Your experience will never disappear, you will use it in all other lives and in a new cycle of time. It will never happen again to experience isolation, erasure of memory, control, physical, mental and spiritual harm. You sacrifice yourself for all beings in the Multiverse, you are literally the savers of life. If, after reading the previous chapters of this book, you are worried about your closest, I will advise you: give them as much love, understanding, forgive them as they usually do not know what they are doing because they are the victims of control programs. You will see that they will start to change for the better. Don't expect miracles because expectations destroy relationships as I wrote in ***Conversations with God*** (with Neale Donald Walsch). I mention these important books because there are many true and generally valid spiritual advices that are meant for all who ask the basic questions about the meaning of life and relationship with God. The awakening man cannot read ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*** at the very beginning of his spiritual journey, because he would not be able to understand and accept this higher level of truth. Truth has many levels, as I have already written, reveals gradually, from simple to more complex, from specific to general, etc.

The situation on Earth (Zero) will deteriorate constantly. Do not be drawn into any disputes, whether political, religious, economic or otherwise. That doesn't mean that you only have to watch with your arms folded and do nothing. The point is not to be unnecessarily angry, not to judge others you know so little about, not to support violence, not to follow the rules of the game of negative entities. Be "above thing". Everyone helps in a different area of life, your task is individual and unique. There are not even here elsewhere who have the same mission. No one is more important than others because it is part of a mosaic. When a single piece is missing, the image is incomplete and devalued. Bring light into the dark corners, reveal the monstrosity of the negative state in all areas of life, show that by loving relationship with Me, The Lord Jesus Christ, you change yourself, your life, and the lives of others. Your task is not to reform this society. You already know it's not possible. Focus on aspects of life in the positive state and live accordingly. Be an example for your relatives, acquaintances, people in the vicinity of your interim "home". For every human



being who, even thanks to you, will be able to ascend to the higher dimension, thank you. The greatest reward for you will be the amazing feeling you know by the term: heart-warming. It is the connection of spirit, soul and physical body with Me. In the Zone of Displacement, it is rare and only takes a little moment. The more love you give, without expecting anything, the more you help others (not only materially but mainly spiritually), the more and longer you experience this precious feeling on the physical level. It acts as an elixir of youth, because it increases the vibrations and thus triggers the healing process of all the cells of the body. Do you already see how life-span and health depend on the vibrations of the body that are directly related to the love of Me, The Lord Jesus Christ? The more you move away from Me, the shorter, more unhappy and more miserable you live, no matter how much wealth, money and all kinds of pleasures you know.

Even your scientists have discovered that the universe is a hologram and only 1% is visible to the human eye in the spectrum of light that you can perceive. With every quantum jump to the higher dimension, the percentage of the Multiverse's perception increases, the body becomes softer, extending the length of one of the infinite number of incarnations. Life is a game. It can be very fun, cheerful, full of joy and abundance, or as you know from this isolated reality on planet Zero. Meanwhile, it is possible to choose a negative way of playing, but the time is approaching in an unstoppable way, when the many times mentioned question will be answered completely and unambiguously and the duality will be ended to eliminate the negative state and depopulate the entire Zone of Displacement. The law of free choice is a condition for the existence of life, but it cannot be understood as absolute. I repeat again, you are relative beings, and therefore you cannot decide the life and death of other relative beings, you cannot violate spiritual laws for free choice. So far, you are allowed, but everything is temporary, as it is said here. There was also the saying that the freedom of the individual ends where the freedom of another begins, or do not do to others what you don't like yourself. These simple truths I have spread not only in the body of Jesus but also through many prophets, My co-workers here and in the higher spheres of the Multiverse. If you want to be My followers and help transform humanity, bring him out to the positive state, do not commit any violence, spread love, truth, support everything that increases vibrations, follow spiritual laws. This is the most effective protection

against negative influences, I can't advise you anything else. Of course I am still ready to advise you when you enter your heart and take a private conversation with Me. Then My advice will be entirely specific, only for you, a temporarily separate unit that performs its unique and unrepeatable mission.

You have certainly noticed that on the pages of this book, I increasingly emphasize the connection of God's Word in time, especially of ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*** with the Holy Bible. It is understandable. The more we approach the end of time, the more I reveal to you from My perfect Plan. Therefore, in the next chapter, we will "return" to some of Jesus' statements and present them in the context of the ongoing transformation.

## CHAPTER 23

### The Timeless Message of Jesus Christ

Already eons of years ago, when there was no gross material universe, nor the linear time as you perceive it, I knew that one day the question would be asked: What would life look like without Me, The only Creator. I prepared the perfect Plan of Salvation and return, the integral part of which was the first direct incarnation of formerly The Most High into the human body on planet Zero (the planet Earth in the 3rd dimension). The birth of Jesus was preceded by several prophecies and accompanied by extraordinary phenomena in the sky. Instead of being glorified and acclaimed, so that especially those who have impersonated themselves as servants of God will respect Me, I have been accused of blasphemy and ultimately mercilessly tortured and crucified. My suffering was all the greater because I was rejected by most people who preferred Barabbas, murderer and rebel. He was closer to them than I, who showed them the way to God, gave love, rejected violence. What has changed in 2,000 years? I'm here again, this time in the female body of Jana. Already in 2003, we wrote a book called ***Conversations with God: With You Love Blooms Love Around Us***, since 2012 we have been running the website [www.bozirodina.cz](http://www.bozirodina.cz) and we are writing live this dose of ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family***. Do you think that none of the church leaders, states... know about us? That secret services do not follow what we do, we write with whom we associate? Why don't they write about us in the press, do they broadcast TV, do they celebrate God's presence on this planet? They prefer to make "dead bugs" before they can in any way alert the public to the stay of The Only true God in the human body. We are literally ignored because none of the temporary rulers of the Zone of Displacement and their servants on planet Zero be inclined to My active involvement in their sphere of influence. They do not want to advertise us not to bring a single person into our loving arms.

I will return to My first stay in the body, to life, and especially to the message of Jesus Christ. In the New Testament of the Holy Bible, My disciples describe My actions not only according to how they remembered everything, but in writing

they were guided by the so-called Holy Spirit, thus Me, formerly The Most High, through angels. You know from your own experience how the gross brain is imperfect and often forgets. Without this intervention, it could not be the true Word of God. Yet several centuries after it was written, have been censored some passages by the church's representatives in Rome not to obstruct the enslavement of humanity. Often, Jesus used similarities and metaphors, not only to make his audience understand him better and to imagine a particular situation, but to be able to convey simple spiritual truths and messages. Remember that he moved mostly among the simple people without education, but more accessible to receive love, information about the coming transformation, the descent of heaven on earth, the Kingdom of God. Already at that time wealthy people preferred to indulge in earthly pleasures rather than observe spiritual laws, Jesus' words and actions provoked and irritated them. The statement: *"...Woe to you, rich, for you have already received pleasure. Woe unto you who are now filled, for you shall starve. Woe, who are now laughing, for you will weep and lament..."* has a profound spiritual meaning. At first listening, it seems that I am only talking about people who have material possessions, money, but it concerns all human beings who indulge in the life of the negative state, turn away from Me and spit in My face. It doesn't matter how much you have one or the other, but how you love your God, The Lord Jesus Christ, how you love God in every being. When there is no negative state, there will be no place where anyone turns their backs on My love, goodness and mercy.

Jesus told the Greek pilgrims: *"...If the wheat grain does not fall into the earth and die, it will remain alone. But if it dies, it will give a lot of benefit. He who loves his life will lose it; who hates life in this world will save him for eternal life..."* As I have repeatedly stated in ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ***, as The Most High I have not created the gross world, nor the gross human, animal and plant bodies. As a result of separation and violation of spiritual laws, humanity and the environment in which it lived fell through from higher dimensions to the third dimension. Reducing vibrations enabled the Pseudo-creators to gradually encapsulate the spirit and soul of the inhabitants of the Zone of Displacement, and genetic manipulations almost changed the perfect body from Me. The deeper the humanity falls through, the more it experiences violence, hatred, isolation from others in Creation. I have not come

in both the bodies of Jesus and Jana to save your gross bodies and the negative world in which you live temporarily, but to show you the way back to the higher dimensions of the positive state which is your true home. Already in the Body of Jesus I knew that a world ruled by "the Evil", today's negative state, is ephemeral and cannot last forever. Who refuses to give up such a life and does not want to accept "God's arms", life in love, in peace with all beings (and animals and plants) who wants to continue to harm, lie, steal, adulterise (= reject love and relationship with The Lord Jesus Christ - see the previous dose of The New Revelation), cannot be accepted in higher dimensions, so the one will not live forever on My side.

After washing their feet, Jesus said to His disciples, *"If I, The Lord and the Master, have washed your feet, you also have to wash one another's feet. I gave you an example to act as I did. Whoever has love in his/her heart is nothing he/she would not do to help his/her neighbor."* I, The Absolute God and The Creator of everything and everyone, for the love of you, the people, I have fell off to the most poor level and incarnated I am in the body, fabricated by My opponents, to personally bring you out of the negative state. However, this does not mean that "I will wash feet" of those who turn their backs on Me and refuse My hand with My heart on My hand. Jesus washed His followers' feet, who believed Him to be "the Son of God", that He came from The Most High, but He did not wash them for those who did not believe Him. Soon after his election, Pope Francis washed the feet of the juvenile prisoners, but at the Holy Mass he only bows to the altar, not kneeling like his predecessors. What does that mean? When two do the same, it's not the same. This is also related to the statement of Jesus: *"Do not give dogs what is holy. Do not throw pearls in front of swine, or they will tread them with your feet, turn and tear you."* Never force God's Word to those who are not ready.

When I walked in the body of Jesus, I spoke of the kingdom of heaven and the sorting of mankind at the end of time in parables of the weeds between wheat, the mustard grain, the leaven, the sower, the treasure in the field, the pearl, the fishing net, the banquet... (see Holy Bible). Even after 2,000 years, God's Word has not changed. I speak to you through this written Word, I use a more comprehensible language, but I do not relieve anything from the conditions for accepting every soul into the Kingdom of God, that is, the subtle worlds of the positive state. There is no place for those who prefer all possible and

impossible before love for their Creator and violate spiritual laws, who, due to the fleeting and short "pleasure", sell their soul to "the devil". Another example is My statement: *"Let the children come to Me and do not forbid them, for such is the Kingdom of God. Amen I say unto you, whoever does not receive the Kingdom of God as a child will certainly not enter into it."*

People do not know that only after the fall and genetic manipulations of the Pseudo-creators did they begin to reproduce as the animals that carry their offspring in their belly and then give birth to them in pain and blood, like a helpless newborn, completely dependent on mother's care. But even this tiny creature has a soul and a spirit, initially is in contact with its higher Self and spiritual world. Only through education in family, school and society is this contact lost and replaced by the control programs of this matrix. Most children have higher vibrations because of their purity, innocence and loving heart. There are exceptions, however, which relate to the incarnations of evil and ugly beings from Hells. You know them at first sight. Such children are cunning, they like brute violence, fraud, harm their parents and other people, nothing is holy to them. They love bullying especially younger, better and more peaceful children, irritating them with their goodness, reluctance to fight, selfless help to others. The division of humankind does not depend on age, color, membership to church, etc., but only on vibrations. Your loving, forgiving ability, helping others without expectation of gratitude and reward, not clinging to money and property, not judging others... are tickets to Paradise I have spoken about 2,000 years ago and I am talking about it today.

Can the atheist ascend into the higher dimensions of the True Creation? What would he/she do there? Would you like to live with a son or daughter who hates you, refuse to recognize you as a true parent, or even deny your existence? Though and precisely because I love all the beings of the Multiverse, I will not allow the negative state, the integral part of which is the existence of atheism, to contaminate and threaten the entire Creation. The greatest joy I have from souls who return to Me from the deepest Hells, that is, as I said in the body of Jesus in the parables of the prodigal son, the lost sheep, the lost money. So far, they are individuals, but soon there will be the Warning, then the ascension, and finally the final phase of My Second Coming, which will end this experiment. The prodigal sons and daughters who will return to where they have long since fallen through into the Zone of Displacement will be

billions and billions. All will celebrate the end of the time of suffering, hatred, fear, lack, separation from Me, The Lord Jesus Christ. Jana, My Self in the material body, was brought up as an atheist just to know how far from Me one can go and how difficult is the way back. Even after twelve years of communication with Me, she has not yet deprived her partial distrust of My caring for the material needs of the body, sometimes disagreeing with the steps necessary to accomplish My perfect Plan. This only confirms and proves that even God incarnated in the human body is not without error. Moreover, she does not show her surroundings any "miracles", is not surrounded by "disciples", that is, awakened people on the spiritual path (with the exception of Šárka, about which we have already written), must endure some inconveniences of physical damage due to life in the imperfect environment of the negative state. Fortunately, her and your deliverance are coming from an unnatural and godless world that will show for a while what souls are not to choose.

After the division of humankind, Jana first meets face to face with Me, her only true husband. Soon after, two children, twins, a boy and a girl, will be born to us, as I have already said in the Introduction to this New Revelation. Together we will live among the people on the New Earth (New Jerusalem), where we will continue to write and oral and telepathically spread The New Revelation. We will also visit other planets and solar systems so that as many of the beings in Creation can personally see and hear us, God's Family. Then the words of our first common book "With You Love Blooms Love Around Us" will be fulfilled. We will have many co-workers who have experienced the pseudo-life in the negative state personally, especially you, the readers of The New Revelation here on planet Zero. Like the disciples of Jesus Christ, you will travel over different parts and dimensions of the Multiverse, and you will bring the Word of God. They will welcome you everywhere with respect, joy and love in their hearts, they will listen carefully to your words and thoughts, some will become your disciples and helpers, because beings waiting for the most important information about ending the experiment in the Zone of Displacement is a huge, unimaginable amount. You tell Me that in higher dimensions, information spreads more easily due to high vibrations, and thus better abilities of beings. You're right, but nothing replaces personal physical eye-to-eye contact, a loving embrace, the transmission of concrete and authentic

experiences. It is not "coincidence" that you, My co-workers, have in this life on planet Zero "a bed of roses" that you are undergoing heavy spiritual examinations to personally know the consequences of such a negative life while also demonstrating your faith in Me and My Plan to save humanity. In addition, you are a thorn in the eye of controlling entities and ruling elites. Believe that you are all being watched, constantly assaulted by people close to you who have not yet awakened from sleep and are almost perfectly controlled. You do not have to worry because you are under My protection and only I allow what strengthens you but will not hurt you. You know that you're not on vacation here. It waits for you to ascend to the 5th and higher dimensions.

The time is coming when to espouse to Me, to the name of The Lord Jesus Christ or Jesus Christ, will be not only unpopular but directly reprehensible. Already in 2015, many orthodox Christians are deliberately tortured and killed, even crucified as 2,000 years ago. The dark age is here. There is nowhere to go, because everybody who has voluntarily choose to incarnate into the body at this time must endure into the division and fulfill his/her mission. Sounds hard, but there's no reason for Me to "butter your up". You are the most advanced souls who have received this service of the whole. You have the truest information from all on this planet, and above all you have Me, The Lord Jesus Christ on your side. What else could you want? Illuminating your light, dissolving darkness, liberating human souls from the slavery of the negative state, even though you know that darkness has to prevail for a while so that this chapter of the Multiverse's history can be closed forever.

Few over the last 2,000 years have understood the true meaning of My incarnation in the body of Jesus Christ. In the previous dose of The New Revelation (Chapter 14: The Impact of the New Nature of The Lord Jesus Christ on Creation, the Zone of Displacement and Human Life), the reasons for My incarnation on planet Zero and the necessary changes in the entire Multiverse related to My New Nature are described in detail. As you know, since the end of the fusion of the body of Jesus Christ with the Absolute Totality of The Most High I have become The Lord Jesus Christ, The Only Absolute Creator and God. It is no longer desirable to call me the Triune God or God's Trinity or any other name because it does not reflect reality. The New Revelation is mainly rejected by representatives of the Roman Catholic Church and other Christian churches,



because it reveals the true reasons for My incarnation in the gross body, encouraging direct and intimate contact with Me, thus showing uselessness of mediators between the individual and Me. At the same time, I reveal the contamination of all churches and religious organizations with the negative state, their efforts to control and use the believers, their direction to Hells. I announce here that only a very small number of so-called clergymen or god's servants will be ascended during the division into the 5th dimension. They will have one last chance to accept The true God, The Lord Jesus Christ, into their hearts and become shepherds of stray sheep. Who has not read ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*** is not responsible for the use of another name of God Almighty nor for the observance of the rituals and customs of his/her church or community. But whoever reads this continuation of God's Word and did not accept My New Nature, rejects it as something inappropriate and false, even from Hells, is responsible for such a decision. Everyone has the freedom to accept or reject, but bears the consequences of such a choice.

The next chapter will be devoted to comparing transhumanism and transformation.

## CHAPTER 24

### The Difference Between Transhumanism and Transformation

Human beings, isolated from the rest of Creation, had only a small amount of true information about the functioning of the Multiverse and its patterns. In recent decades, the situation has improved with My permission and the help of universe people and beings from the spiritual worlds. The negative side also does not idle and provides to "its people" the information it needs to spread, and thus to make an even greater departure from spiritual laws, a faster fall to Hells for the general jubilation of the watchers who have no idea what's going on. Though there are growing awakening people whereby lights up, and they gradually realize that they are slaves to the negative state, most of the population is still in deep sleep and are the puppets of control programs. As I have already said, intelligence of a being plays no part. That's why most scientists, doctors, inventors, engineers, teachers... with college education believe in atheism and deride those who believe in God. We will not discuss here the reasons for such beliefs, all related to disconnection from Me and massive power from the controlling entities. We will focus on transhumanism, the desire to improve human body and abilities, and thus health and life through technology. Especially since the second half of the 20th century, in connection with the accelerated development of technics and technologies, some of the scientists who are close to humanism (a human is above all, and even above God) are engaged in developing various implants, replacements of body organs, limbs and other body parts to help not only the wounded and the sick, but especially those who desire superior bodies, higher intellect, better physical abilities, increased mental resilience... and are willing to pay for such "improvements" not only with money but with their soul. As such, technologies are neither positive nor negative. It depends on what purpose they are used. In the 5th dimension, people also use different technologies to make life easier and more enjoyable, but by no means use them in violation of spiritual laws. They are not needed to improve physical bodies and their abilities, because they all know that it is enough to increase their vibrations by working on themselves, that is, by loving, by using others, by forgiving, etc.

As you know, the controlling entities under the direction of the Pseudo-creators (who are on their way to personally take control of humanity on planet Zero = the second coming of the Pseudo-creators) are preparing the so-called New World Order. Pseudo-creators will initially become unifiers, peacemakers, bring even more modern technologies and solve the most pressing problems of humankind - ecological, economical... for the highest possible cost: removing the last freedoms, plunging into almost 100% control through implanted chips, introducing a unified religion that will further lead the human soul away from the true and only source of life, The Lord Jesus Christ. Because this can happen with My permission only after the division of humankind, there will not be many who will detect this ruse and trick. Today you are already seeing feverish preparations for chipping. There are places where it is used experimentally (Mexico, USA, UK, Sweden), especially in buildings important for elites (courts, prisons, hospitals, universities, entertainment venues, research institutes, etc.). Sleeping people take pleasure in how comfortable it is to open doors, pay refreshments and other things just by putting your hand. They have a sense of exclusivity, they account themselves the fortunates to be allowed to try this modern and comfortable way of life. Several types of chipping are currently used:

- an RFID chip that is inserted under the skin through a syringe
- swallowing pills with RFID chip
- brain chips
- silicon chips
- nanochips distributed through chemtrails, vaccination, food...

As you already know, The New Revelation is not meant to go into detail, you can find more information on many websites. So far, chipping is voluntary, but soon it will become mandatory and individuals who reject it will "live on the fringes of society" without the ability to buy and sell, to be employed, to use all the "conveniences of modern civilization". Concentration camps (see FEMA in the USA) are being prepared for these outcasts today, where they will be chipped by violence or killed. This is also evidenced by the millions of plastic coffins stored in these camps. In some less developed regions of the world (Africa, South America, India...) microchips are injected into human bodies

without the knowledge of the involved through vaccination. By doing so, the elites monitor population reduction because these chips cause infertility, deterioration of health, damage to the immune system, amplify electromagnetic transmission for mind control (HAARP, mobile networks, satellites...).

From a spiritual point of view, there is a big, straight abysmal difference between the voluntary acceptance of the chip due to make life easier and the unconscious, that is, involuntary insertion of the chip into the body. Anyone who consciously accepts such a chip or other technical "enhancement" will bear all the consequences of such a choice. In no way will he/she take part in the rapture, or the ascension, he/she will be the slave of the negative entities until the end of his/her life in the gross body, and after leaving the body he/she will get into the intermediate world of the Zone of Displacement, that is, to Hells. There he will suffer until My Second Coming, when I give again the chance to every soul to choose whether to accept a positive life or to reject it and be removed from it because there will be no place to continue the negative way of life without Me. Those already chipped without their consciousness and fulfilling the conditions of vibrations will be received on the ships of universe people, where, after all purification and spiritual preparation, they get, like all other duplicates of bodies, deprived of everything the Pseudo-creators fabricated. You, the helpers of the positive state, don't even have to worry about unconscious chipping because you are protected from it.

It is interesting to see how the representatives of the Christian churches react to the ongoing chipping and preparation of the New World Order. For example, the Byzantine Catholic Patriarchate warns against chipping and puts it in context with biblical Revelation, while the Vatican recommends using chips directly in the Holy See's buildings on the pretext of protecting valuable books and works of art. Even by such symptoms you will know who is from Me, who from the Pseudo-creators (if you want the Evil, Satan...). Already in the body of Jesus Christ I preached: *"Beware of false prophets who come to you in sheep's clothing, but inside are predatory wolves. You can know them by their fruit... A good tree cannot bear bad fruit and a bad tree cannot bear good fruit. Every tree that does not give good fruit will be cut and thrown into the fire. So you will know them after their fruit."*

Transhumanism causes even greater division of people into so-called supermen (see Nazism, Hitler, Mengele) who, through technological improvements to the body, will gain more power, intellect, prolonged stay in the body... and slaves, that is, other chipped people who will be watched 24 hours a day, who will be forced to a certain way of life without choice, and in the event of any deviation from the set rules, their life will be terminated (for example by decreasing or sharply increasing hormone production, etc.). Reproductive capacity will be controlled and reduced through chips and nanorobots in both women and men bodies. This is the way in which all those who choose life without God, The Lord Jesus Christ, are set out. Even after the division of mankind, there will be a chance to choose a pseudo-life with a chip in the body, that is, voluntary enslavement by the elites, or rejection even at the cost of persecution, bullying, imprisonment or death. Who follows Me will lose the gross, damaged and imperfect body, but will gain eternal life in the higher dimensions of the positive state in the subtle bodies created by Me, formerly The Most High, now The Lord Jesus Christ. Inform the public about the dangers of introducing new technologies that are increasingly penetrating people's lives. Use every opportunity to spread the truth about the goals of the ruling elites. I help and bless everyone who, without fear, increases people's consciousness, open their eyes and lead them to a spiritual path. Transformation is a journey to Heaven, transhumanism is a journey to Hells.

In the subtle bodies of the 5th dimension, a human being has even better abilities than any technical adjustment. Although the brain chips allow telepathic communication with another person, they are limited to the Zone of Displacement. While the crystalline subtle body is able to telepathically transfer the idea to any distance in the entire Multiverse without limit. The intelligence and perception of beings in the positive state is incomparably higher and superior to those with implants, though the most modern and the best who "invented". It goes without saying that every being is able to move even without technical means by the power of her mind, moving objects, influencing the environment in which she lives without having to spend the extra energy you call physical work. Therefore, life in the higher dimensions is much more enjoyable, fun, cheerful and above all loving. Everyone feels part of the whole, no one envies anyone because they know that everyone has exactly what they need for their unique and unrepeatable development.

The vast majority of humankind has no idea that elites and their minions have the technologies they see in part in Hollywood sci-fi films, some have no idea they exist. I already mentioned the underground bases on Mars and the Moon, where they don't even have to fly any machines, but they use artificially created "gates", so they're on another planet in seconds. That's not all. Chosen scientists and technicians, bound by secrecy, work with various extraterrestrial races from the Zone of Displacement to create a super-human who will not only have superior physical abilities, but will be primarily an obedient biorobot capable of any act without remorse (does the Lord of the Rings movie remind you?). They already use proven methods of mind control for such behavior. The appalling cases of murders in schools, some terrorist acts, family tragedies are often the result of targeted "bombing" of the minds of selected individuals from the various devices they use. Even the election results are no longer objective and "democratic", because the population is influenced before and during the elections, and into their minds the name of the candidate or political party is being forcibly sent out, which is to be elected in order to build the New World Order. Transhumanism will bring greater enslavement, transformation will bring liberation.

The faster technics and technologies development that is used in violation of the spiritual laws of love, that is, the enslavement, the killing, the destruction, the faster humanity moves away from Me. On the one hand, you are witnessing an increase in vibrations, the awakening of a part of human beings, the uncovering of the truth, on the other hand you see a fall in all areas of life: more violence, perversity, manipulation, lies, public ridicule of God with any name, obscenities... and last but not least, abuse of technologies to detach people from Me. A human controlled by a microchip in his body almost 100% will no longer be able to learn the truth about life in the True Creation, so he will not have a chance to freely decide what life to choose. He will be a soulless puppet, fully dependent on the discretion of his puppeteers.

As light grows, the dark side desperately tries to maintain power, literally kicking around like a horse. More and more often, it physically attacks and removes its opponents, lightworkers. An example is the induction of cancer by targeted, intensive remote irradiation. Among the victims of this murders is Rauni Kilde, M.D., one of the most prominent co-workers who has, for decades, spread true information about the state of this negative world, especially about

mind control, immortality of consciousness and UFOs. All her life in the gross body was protected from the many attacks of "the other side", only in February 2015, when she fulfilled 100% of her mission, I enabled her physical departure. At the same time, the way she has been removed is a spiritual lesson for many people who spread important information among others and thus help to awaken more and more souls trapped in this matrix. Only I, The Lord Jesus Christ, decide on the life and "death" of every being in the infinite Multiverse. Everything happens with My permission for the lessons of all.

At the end of this chapter, I would like to thank those who understand that they do not have to fear the death of the body, tirelessly reveal the truth about pseudo-life in the negative state, cooperate with Me (they do not need to know My true Name) and beings of higher dimensions:

David Icke – see [www.davidicke.com](http://www.davidicke.com)

David Wilcock – see <http://divinecosmos.com>

Jaroslav Chvátal – see [www.matrix-2001.cz](http://www.matrix-2001.cz)

Kerry Cassidy – see <http://projectcamelotportal.com>

and many others whose names are written in the Book of Life.

The next chapter will be devoted to family.

## CHAPTER 25

### Family

Each inhabitant of this planet, placed on the edge of the Zone of Displacement, under the concept of the family will introduce the most often a man and a woman, living in marriage, bearing and raising children. In some cultures, there are men with more women, exceptionally there are homosexual families, that is, two men or two women, sometimes with children. Who reads *The New Revelation of The Lord Christ* begins to realize that everything he/she has known so far, what he/she believed, what is important in life is the opposite. As I dictated Peter Daniel Francuch in *Messages From Within*, there can be no true spiritual marriage in the negative state. What is considered marriage here is completely deformed, distorted, and lacking anything of the positive state.

We will not repeat here what is written in the above book and other parts of The New Revelation, but here we will give a new perspective, closer to your understanding and experiences. Sexuality and the sexual relationship between man and woman, more specifically masculinity and femininity, is a prerequisite for co-creation in the spiritual, intermediate and natural worlds of the Multiverse. Loving sharing and connecting two beings provides the pleasure none of you can imagine. That is why the area of sexuality is most defiled by Pseudo-creators, so as not to establish an inner contact with Me, the Only Source of Life. At the same time, the ability of the mutual spiritual interconnecting of sexual partners has been removed, that is, to feel what the other feels. Through the control of human beings, the perception of sexuality was distorted and garbled. She has become unsuitable and unclean in the eyes of God with any name she has appropriated and changed to her own image different religions. Only the sexual relationship where love is missing, the desire to please himself/herself and the loved partner, to know his/her better, but to be based on control, the desire to own, to use, to gain any (not only financial) advantage is impure. The negative state revels in dirt, perversity, obscenity, and therefore sexual organs are located right next to the excretory. I would have to be ashamed of such nasty and imperfect bodies that cannot fully utilize food energy, smell, deform with aging and poor lifestyle, often repel the



sexual partner. To make matters worse, marriages are closing, which only I, The God Almighty, can divide. No wonder people are often very unhappy in marriage, especially when it is closed for reasons other than mutual love. Even marriages that were originally based on mutual love do not have to endure to the end of the pseudo-life in the gross body. As we have already written, life in the negative state brings so many different kinds of suffering, stress, tedious work, childcare... that it is almost impossible to love your partner constantly and without fluctuations in these circumstances. I do not condemn anyone who decides to leave a partner or husband when he/she feels that the relationship does not bring joy, love and satisfaction. I know that thanks to thousands of years of false morality and images of a punishing God, it is hard to believe that just I have an understanding for all the seeking and experimenting human beings who are not afraid of change and are willing to go for true love to the edge of the world. However, there are always two sides of one coin in duality. What is good, beneficial and pleasant for one, causes pain, suffering and fear of loneliness, for lack of resources, loss of "security". You will never ingratiate to everyone here, you have to choose "a lesser evil". That is why it is better for your soul to make decisions after careful consideration of the situation, not to resolve each dispute with a break up and mutual denigration, blackmailing of a partner, etc. Even when two people who have children are divorced, it is possible to agree on mutual communication, help and care. Children are more spiritually advanced than most people suspect, so it is important to give them a sensible explanation of the reasons for their parents' break up, to make the best possible contact with them, not to prohibit or restrict mutual visits. You will most harm them when you slander the other parent, dispute disputes before the court and pull into their lives the controls of social workers who often do not defend their interests. How I wrote in this dose of New Revelation, the negative side is accelerating its plan to enslave humankind, and therefore attacks the family where relationships are ever more loving than in other forms of human coexistence. Especially in big cities where people don't know each other and are anonymous, often ignoring their surroundings, a well-functioning family is an oasis of safety, friendship, love, mutual help... The above information suggests that living in a family, where, despite the various problems, all getting on together, are happy, support each other, is better than living alone.

That is why I, again, incarnated into Jana's gross body for the second time to get as close as possible to people and show that the relationship between man and woman is a good foundation for a functioning society in the positive state and at the same time an optimal background for children. Remember that the birth of infirm children is the consequence of the existence of the negative state and the genetic manipulation of the Pseudo-creators with the physical bodies of human beings in the Zone of Displacement. Step by step, We, Jana and Jesus, The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family (in the 5th dimension and with the two children) lead you out of this trap into a new life where the only limitation is the observance of the spiritual laws of love. You will be free to choose whether to start a family or to live alone or in a different kind of community with other people, not to worry about material security, good education, career... because you get everything you need. Your ability to feel the thoughts and feelings of others will be incomparable to what you know and have on planet Zero. It will be almost impossible to behave in contradiction with your thoughts, that is, to lie and to cheat, flatter or manipulate someone. Any attempt at negative behavior and thinking will be reflected in a reduction in vibration, which ultimately leads to the displacement of the being into lower dimensions. Here you see the difference between life on the planet, where almost everything is permitted for the time being, where people with both high and very low vibration, each according to free choice, live together, and on all other planets, suns... where the law of the same attracts the same applies to for society as a whole, not just for individuals and groups. The family in the positive state will not be so bound by the rules, it will fall away the ownership of material things, the obligation to nurture children, or the wife, work till one drops, and most of the time to perform unpleasant duties. More freedom, liberty, the opportunity to travel and explore other worlds, leads to the improvement of interpersonal relationships, wishes to love between partners, children and parents, co-workers and all people. People feel more connected with one another and with Me, they are not isolated, they are not subject to false illusions, they do not create any churches and religious organizations because they have direct contact with the source of their life, they do not need any mediators.

On planet Zero, where each of you experiences the consequences of having the negative state on your own, there is a very common choice between two

"evils". It is necessary to listen to your intuition especially when making important decisions which also apply to other people, in the family, community, workplace, etc. Let Me give you an example: a small child loses both parents and is placed in a children's home, where he is well cared for by the material, but the need for love is not sufficiently satisfied. A homosexual couple shows interest in adopting and educating him in this unconventional family. Should it stay in the children's home or live in an unconventional family? What is less "evil"? Can we answer this question at all? There are as many answers as such cases. It is not possible to categorize and generalize, to refer to other cases where, for example, the child has been sexually abused by an adoptive parent, there was an "inappropriate" upbringing, shortly be biased. When you are at a crossroads, do not always choose a more comfortable and easier way to go, do not worry about unconventional solutions, do not be afraid of changing your "established" life. When you begin to consciously live and climb the spiral of spiritual journey upward, changes in your life will become faster. You can, but you don't have to change your life partner, work, way of life, change your priorities. Although each spiritual path is unique and unrepeatable, some of its features are common. You break away from traditions, learned and assumed dogmas and beliefs, clinging to property and money, fear of physical life, more sympathy with other beings, becoming part of the so-called "Christ consciousness". That means, anyone who, with the help of spiritual beings and Me, attains higher vibrations of love and is able to live in the positive state, is a follower of Jesus Christ. During the history of humankind after the fall, many advanced beings have incarnated here from the level of "Christ's consciousness" (even before the physical birth of Jesus on planet Zero), but it was not a direct incarnation of The Most High, that is, The Absolute Creator of everything and everyone. Only Jesus and Jana are the material Lord Jesus Christ God's Family. Any other interpretation, deification of other beings anywhere in the Multiverse is false and misleading. I am aware that few human beings are able and willing to accept this truth, and therefore it is revealed only in this ***New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family***, and so far it is allowed also in texts from different sources of positive state, to use half-truths and inaccurate explanation especially of the personality of Jesus Christ, who, for obvious reasons, is much better known than Jana. In the body of Jana I follow not only the spiritual work of Jesus, but all the helpers of the highest

spheres of the Multiverse, who have incarnated here, especially in the past 2,000 years, and have fulfilled and are still fulfilling My Plan to bring humanity out of the Zone of Displacement to the positive state.

The plan of elites and their "superiors from Hells" is aimed, among other things, at breaking traditional families. Increasingly, there is a deliberate removal of children from petty reasons and their placement in substitute families, sometimes homosexuals, leading primarily to the emotional alienation of the original family, causing fear, insecurity, feeling of hopelessness, thus exactly what the negative and malevolent entities need for their "life". In many countries, juvenile justice is running, bullying parents under the pretext of protecting defenseless children, spying on them through hired agencies, school facilities, and employers to find or construct a reason to remove children from their parents. Hand in hand, any different sexual behavior is promoted by all means and is built above the natural relationships between loving man and woman. As I have already said, there are no homosexuals, bisexuals or transsexuals in the positive state, all of whom are the result of the genetic manipulation of the Pseudo-creators and their minions. As The Absolute God who loves all beings in Creation, even those who have fallen away and turned against Me, I love also those who have chosen to experience this experience of different sexual orientation. It is up to each individual to find a way back, or to sink further into the negative state until the end of this time cycle. You know that only the vibrations of love play a part in the division of humankind, everything that does not belong to the positive state will be removed during the exchange of the physical body for the duplicate. I am ready at any moment to accept anyone who has love in his/her heart. I'll add everything else to him. What I have said in the body of Jesus Christ is true: *"For to everyone who has will be given, and he will have more: but from him who has not, even what he has will be taken away."* My Word does not change, I merely adapt it to the spiritual level of the people, uncovering more and more truth, naming things with real names, because it is time to separate the grain from the chaff. Anyone who incarnates on this planet at the time of transformation is part of this extraordinary process, even though he/she is not aware of it on the physical level. All his/her experiences are written into his/her DNA and he/she will be able to use it after the so-called "death" of the body, not only in the intermediate world, but also in other incarnations. Therefore, it does not

matter whether or not someone experiences ascension or rapture or ascension. The ascension of humanity to a higher level of being concerns everyone, nobody is left out and forgotten.

I will list the main differences between a family that lives in harmony with spiritual laws, at least believers (not yet knowing) and an atheistic family whose members are strongly influenced by control, consumerism, mindless lifestyle that they readily accept:

**The family of believers** - they communicate with Me (with any name) through prayers, they are not afraid of the death of the physical body, they do not undergo abortion, thus, the incarnation of another waiting soul is impossible, they hold more together with each other, do not worship money and property, even if they are rich, divide with the poorer, try not to consciously harm others with their thoughts, words and actions...

**The family of atheists** - its members believe in the absence of God, consider all life as a coincidence, focus on the consumer way of life, often in the style of "after us the flood", have no problem to rid unborn child of life, they are afraid of death, pursuit earthly "pleasures", careers, often being envious and not wishing others their success, status and possessions...

Why do I compare families and not individuals here? Because from a spiritual point of view, the family is the interconnection of souls that interact more with each other than groups that are "foreign" (only in the negative state). During life, everyone changes, someone faster and more distinctively, someone less and almost imperceptibly. Even family relationships are changing. As the light increases, vibrations increase, some people awaken, changes in individual perception of reality accelerate. He/she begins to realize that his/her way of life is unsustainable. His/her closest, thus the family, often perceives it negatively, there are contradictions, mutual alienation. Initially, an awakened member tries to communicate his/her new feelings and knowledge to other family members, but he/she encounters misunderstanding, is often described as a fool, is ridiculed, and it can happen to the husbands or partners breaking up, leaving teenagers out of home, and so on. These are all important spiritual tests that everyone goes through who chooses to liberate their soul from the prison of the negative state (without understanding it on a conscious level). Everyone receives such information, meets such beings (both incarnate and

non-embodied) that he/she needs for their spiritual growth. This concerns to everyone without exception, including atheists. Only a person who begins to live consciously understands that nothing is coincidence, sees synchronicity, perceives the intuitive leadership of the higher Self. I repeat: listen to your heart, then you cannot do anything what bring you back to the slavery of the negative state, you will be step by step taken to higher levels of being where you will no longer experience the suffering you know in this incarnation on planet Earth (Zero). Do not be afraid to change your priorities, leave old habits and overcome the fear of the new. I do not invite you to leave your family, your partner, etc. at all costs, because everyone has different conditions, abilities, and soul plans for the liberation from the matrix. Therefore, do not judge others, act in accordance with intuition, and spread love around you. Become a lighthouse on a stormy sea, an oasis in the desert, light at the end of the tunnel...

The next chapter will be devoted to the theme of God's Word and truth in linear time.

## CHAPTER 26

### God's Word and Truth in Linear Time

Pseudo-humanity, not created directly by The Most High, now by The Lord Jesus Christ, but genetically altered, with an encapsulated spirit and soul, to have only a slight contact with the Source of Life, and thus its by temporary existence and manifestation to everyone in Creation could show how would life without God look like, received the Word of God during the linear time to survive this long separation. The fall of humankind has been happening for millions of years and concerns many civilizations about which today's inhabitants of planet Earth/Zero have little or no knowledge and evidence of their existence. Only recently did scientists discover the remains of the last Atlantis which sank 12,500 years ago, but the elites are not interested in disseminating information about advanced civilizations in order not to question Charles Darwin's misused teachings about the accidental emergence of life and development of species on this planet. They do not want any disruption of their plans to enslave humanity. They know that a sleeping human is more manageable, he is not too interested in his interior, where he can connect with Me, he mainly takes care of his physical survival because he does not believe in the eternal life of the soul. If he believe by the influence of different religions, he has completely false ideas about "afterlife". That is why the Bible was censored (as I already said in this dose of New Revelation), especially the teachings of My first direct incarnation of Jesus about the preexistence and wandering of souls, about reincarnation was deleted.

The Word of God was transmitted in different ways during the fall of humankind, always in accordance with My Plan and the spiritual level of the population. Initially, long before fabrication of semi-animal bodies, it was not necessary to write it down, because everyone had the possibility of direct contact with Me. But since a question has already been asked that activated the negative state, people have increasingly been engaged in exploring the physical world and abandoning the entering inside, being led by other people, and not so much intuition, that is, God in their hearts. Planet Zero was under the control of the Pseudo-creators, who were involved in the development not

only by fabricating a new body of a half-human, but by moving this reality of planet Earth into a new position and manipulating linear time (more in the previous dose of the New Revelation in Chapter Six "The Mystery of Pseudo-creators"). We will not discuss here in detail the period before the Flood, because to understand the correspondences between deepening the gap between sentient beings trapped in the Zone of Displacement and Me, the true and only Creator of life, just briefly describe how I have transmitted My Word to human beings on planet Zero in the last few thousands of years.

Up to My incarnation of Jesus 2,000 years ago I let the Pseudo-creators rule over planet Zero and the entire Zone of Displacement without major interventions to have enough "time" and opportunity to prepare the scene for the last act of this drama. This does not mean that I did not send prophets who brought the Word of God. In the Old Testament of the Bible is written about them, and their (more precisely My) prophecies have been fulfilled and are still fulfilling, and this is also true of future events. There are more separate civilizations and cultures on this planet. All of them are affected by both negative forces and light forces. My Word is passed on to everyone without distinction, no one is left out. Therefore you will find the same or similar stories on all populated continents, only the terminology is different. Especially among the so-called primitive peoples, oral tradition still prevails from generation to generation, thanks to which very old stories and prophecies have been preserved that are important to all the planet's inhabitants, mainly at the present time the transformation of humanity. At any time I speak to people through selected advanced beings, incarnated into gross bodies. They may be shamans, healers, performances of any church or sect, but also "ordinary people" without any signs of exceptionality and extraordinary abilities. I always adapt to the level of listeners and readers so that the reach of My Words be as effective as possible without violating My own spiritual laws. Although I am associated by many people with Christianity, which is understandable with regard to My work in the body of Jesus, I am The Absolute and Only God, The God of all, even the atheists who do not believe in My existence. I do not distinguish human beings according to the name in which they pray to Me, what learned rituals and habits they use to contact Me. I accept every soul that is true and sincere to herself and others, loves Me, herself and her neighbors, forgives herself and others because she realizes her imperfection and the



imperfections of others. When you get rid of the limitations of this fabricated body, you will have a different perspective on everything you have experienced, your relationships, beliefs, ideas, your entire earthly life.

How is the truth? I've already explained several times that you live in the anti-universe where everything is upside down. Only I am the Absolute Truth, The Lord Jesus Christ. The further away from Me (in the spiritual sense), the less truth you know and are willing to accept. In addition, the inhabitants of the Zone of Displacement are isolated from the True Creation, their spirit and soul locked in cases of energoprotoplasma, and only a tiny hole allows them to be energized by life energy and true information. To do this, they are controlled by negative programs, which are prepared for several days in advance by extraterrestrial entities. So it is impossible to I tell everyone the truth about anything at once. It would cause complete chaos and insanity, destruction and annihilation of the entire planet, and then the Zone of Displacement. Already in the previous dose of The New Revelation, I have emphasized that I adhere to My own spiritual laws of love, and in liberating beings from the negative state I use methods and means that are appropriate to the spiritual level of individuals and groups. Again, I will use a comparison with the treatment of drug addicts, alcoholics, etc. The mind, infested with poisons, that is, lies, false ideas about life as a whole, cannot be liberated at once. An unawakened individual is unable to accept even the fundamental truthful information about the functioning of the universe, the Unity of everything and everyone with Me, The only God. Any attempt to persuade him misses the effect, only provokes resistance, derision, rejection... It's a futile attempt, speaking to a deaf ear. People in the first and second turns of the spiritual spiral are slowly beginning to be interested in "alternative information", realize or feel that everything is not as it is presented to them by the system (family, school, media, politicians...), they are more accessible to new, partly true information from the higher dimensions of the Multiverse. Here is a specific example that refers to at [www.vesmirni-lide.cz](http://www.vesmirni-lide.cz): it is stated here that Jesus was not physically crucified but only a hologram. Jana, My direct incarnation read this information on the pages above in 2004, about a year after making a direct conscious contact with Me. At that time, she accepted this statement with the explanation that Jesus had not committed any spiritual wrongdoing, so it was not possible for him to be so cruelly punished. During the following years of training and examinations,

especially by receiving information in advance by My scheduled sequence, mainly by reading all the books of The New Revelation, not least by her own experience, she came to the realization that Jesus was physically crucified to complete his mission and capture the Pseudo-creators, removing their travel in time ability without anyone in Hells knowing him. In addition, based on a personal visit to a lecture by David Icke in Prague in 2010 and a long-time study of his work, she also realized that the entire universe is a hologram, and therefore information from the Talks is true, but evokes various reader ideas depending on its spiritual level, personal experiences that change in linear time. Surely you also have the experience that when you repeatedly read a book or watch a movie you notice more details, you better understand the individual events and the overall tone. This implies the need to repeat some "lessons" on the spiritual path, but always on a new, higher level, because nothing in the life is repeated literally, it would be a violation of My laws. The more you rise on the spiritual spiral, the more truth you can accept. But this is also individual and unrepeatable. There are no two equal experiences, but you can have the same vibrations. Therefore, the only measure of your readiness to abandon the illusion of the negative state and "move" to the other side, that is, to the positive state, is your vibrations. The division of humanity on planet Zero is the only possible way to allow continuous spiritual development to those who are already awakened, and there is no reason to imprison them, and how to bring an end to the depiction of life without God by the complete victory of the negative state. Only then can there be a gradual elimination and cleanup of the Zone of Displacement from evils and falsities and this unnatural and harmful way of life.

I'll go back to the Bible. For security reasons, it is written in the spiritual language and cannot be taken and explained literally because it makes no sense. You can read more on this in *Messages from Within* (dictated by Me to P. D. Francuch) in the Sixth message: "About Swedenborg's Understanding of the Last Judgment. About the Bible and its Various Meanings." Only The New Revelation reveals the truth about the existence of the negative state, and because the last act takes place, it is essential that this truth be physically present on this planet. All the holy books were and are contaminated with false and half-truth information brought in by human beings during rewriting, misunderstanding and translations, all under the baton of controlling entities.

Most of the truth (except New Revelation) is found in the New Testament of the Holy Bible precisely because it contains My sayings and prophecies from My time in the body of Jesus. One who is capable of reading them also with his/her heart, not just mind, will also understand the spiritual meaning of the written Word of God. Most human beings will only be able to do so after leaving this gross body. That is why I have prepared the New School for all souls who have liberated themselves from the matrix and want to live in the positive state, in other words in Paradise or Heaven, where they will have direct, uninterrupted and uncontaminated contact with Me, The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family.

The true Word of God, which comes from Me, is easy to see if you engage your intuition. Unlike the false and untrue statements that are published as My Word, it is always full of love, wisdom, is not too complicated, and above all promises no cakes without work (on yourself), the Paradise for all, regardless of the degree of violation of spiritual laws. In addition, every text that comes from the positive state is literally "charged" with the energy of love, the awakened readers perceive this energy directly physically. In Chapter 9 of this book I listed the most important statements from Me over the past 50 years. This does not mean that this list is exhaustive. I also speak to individuals who keep their personal Conversations with God for themselves, or communicate them to their closest relatives, friends, etc., and sometimes publish them on their blog or facebook. You will find many such statements and conversations on the Internet. No one can patent "Conversations with God" for themselves, nor those who bring it with My permission to the wider public through printed books that are sold for money. I speak to you in various ways to help you free yourself from this unnatural pseudo-life to show you that there is nothing to prevent your return to Me. In recent decades, with the vibration increasing of the planet and humans I show Myself more often to selected and prepared people around the world, believers of all religions and atheists, not only in living dreams, but also during abandoning the body. There is always a tremendous change that literally turns them inside out because they get proof of My existence and feel the love they never knew before. Mostly I show Myself in the body of Jesus Christ, who, after the fusion with Absolute Divinity, is perfect, shining, and no one doubts that he/she has met face to face with The only true God, The Lord Jesus Christ. However, there are still rare cases

where it is necessary to show also My feminine form. Since there is no time in the Multiverse, I can also appear in the perfect and beautiful body of The Goddess Jana, although she still lives unknown among you in an aging body to personally know the consequences of life in the negative state. Some of you will have the chance to meet her here on planet Zero, but there will not be many of you, because as I have already said on the pages of this book, her mission is different from the mission of Jesus. She is also undergoing the transformation with you that does not end with ascending into the 5th dimension, but will continue for a very long time across all dimensions to Me. Jesus Christ, "soon" after leaving planet Zero, Jana has a much longer journey ahead. After moving to the New Earth, I will live with Jana in God's Family in a subtle body, and at the same time I will be present in an infinite number of bodies at all levels and dimensions of the entire Creation so that I can better communicate with anyone who asks Me for that. It is better to see the other party (mostly telepathically) directly in the eye than to communicate with the invisible energy. That was the reason for My first incarnation on planet Zero/Earth. After the fusion of Jana's body with the Absolute Divinity of The Lord Jesus Christ, we will show ourselves together in the Multiverse as man and woman, God's Family.

Jana knew on her own skin that time plays no part in My Plan. Throughout the 12 years of our communication, I had to provide her with information she called herself "the truth at another time", from the point of view of a being trapped in a linear time - a lie. When I am at the beginning of this New Revelation dose briefly described the process of dividing humankind and ending material life on the surface of this planet, which will turn into a star, it would appear that everything will happen simultaneously and at once within a few days (important date December 21, 2012). I also stressed that on the planet Zero the negative state cannot prevail. Who of you reads carefully will find also an explanation. Planet is consciousness, its body Zero will fall through from position 0 to position -1 after the ascending of positive people, thus to Hells, where the negative state can "win" for a short time (its name will no longer be Zero). Only then will I/We return and eliminate life in this reality. Those who will be "transferred" to the New Earth at any time during the transformation, or incarnate there in a new child's body (not the newborn as you know it) will live on one of the physical bodies of the multidimensional

Gaia being on the body that emits light, it is the sun. I give information so that you always understand and accept one level of truth, then just another and more... I use the repetition method in spiral as we have written. Only then are you able to walk the spiritual path and increase your vibrations. In ***Conversations with God: With You Love Blooms Love Around Us 2***, we used as an explanation of this gradual addition of the truth theorem: "We can't ask a child in a kindergarten to do degree examination on university". And that's what it is about.

The next chapter will deal with the theme of (re) incarnation.

## CHAPTER 27

### (Re)incarnation

This dose of The New Revelation is intended primarily for the inhabitants of planet Earth/Zero, and is therefore written in a more comprehensible language. At the same time, it is a rainbow bridge between the spiritually written Bible (or more precisely the New Testament) and ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ***, thus the true Word of God. Currently, the transformation is bringing another spiritually seeking to a true explanation of the situation in which humankind is located, naming life in the negative state without embellishment and flattery, and showing the way to the True Creation. In the book of ***Messages from Within*** you will find a detailed explanation of the process of incarnation of human beings on Earth (see Message 32nd). The most important thing can be a surprise for those who deal with the topic of reincarnation and regression hypnosis, that is, evoking memories of "past lives" on this planet: in fact, reincarnation does not exist because it would violate spiritual laws. In the previous chapter, I explained again and in more detail why I am passing on to every Myself personally, or through advanced beings, information that is often contradictory. It is a process of uncovering higher and higher levels of truth. Accordingly, we need to move on to a topic that is very important to human beings: Why can't we repeatedly incarnate on planet Earth/Zero?

I will start from the creation of the first sentient beings by The Most High, now by The Lord Jesus Christ. Not to be alone and to know Myself better in diverse forms and situations, I have separated several ideas to which I have given their individual life with their consent. I have created the first line of relative beings that have not yet had physical bodies (even subtle). These beings have the ability to create other beings, but they cannot do without Me (remember that everything is connected in the universe, I am the Infinite Energy that permeates everything, I am the Only Source of Life). Being in close contact with Me, they are extremely loving, wise, creative and selfless. To avoid unnecessary confusion, I will not use any names and terminology, create your own idea yourself. None of these firstborn beings abandoned Me or opposed Me (how

the literal interpretation of the Bible misunderstands especially on this planet, isolated from others), on the contrary, she creates another line of positive sentient beings that she cares for as their parent, of course in cooperation with Me, the Absolute Parent of all. These beings in the second line have spiritual bodies corresponding to their qualities and abilities, they still do not have physical bodies. They can appear anywhere in the Multiverse and take any form as needed. Even these beings create with My help and with the help of their first-line parents other sentient beings they care for and help them create another line... I created man as the fourth line of beings and placed him in the natural universe. His body is subtle, perfect, and I have given him the ability to create, travel in time (which is bound only to space and matter - even the subtle you cannot see by your imperfect eyes), free will... Imagine Creation as an imaginary pyramid, on which at the top and at all levels and "floors" I am, The Lord Jesus Christ present. Below the top is the line of Firstborns, My closest co-workers, whose energy is linked to all the beings who have helped to create and are part of a multidimensional soul family. From the perspective of the Firstborns, figuratively speaking, from the first line of the multilevel pyramid downwards, it is infinitely many beings in all dimensions and levels of the Multiverse. From the 3rd dimension point of view, these are 12 multidimensional beings, the 13th I am, The Lord Jesus Christ. A true human being who does not come neither from the positive state or from Hells, after postponing (so-called "death") of body, gets into the intermediary (intermediate) world according to its vibrations, where it prepares itself in collaboration with its guards and higher Self on the next an incarnation on another planet of the infinite Multiverse. Its life tape (speaking to you in a comprehensible contemporary language) is copied to another being from a spiritual family to continue to handle life situations and lessons. Therefore, it is possible for its to talk about "its" past lives on this planet in regression hypnosis. This truly revolutionary information could not have been communicated earlier for spiritual reasons. You already know that I am progressing to a higher level of truth only after mastering the previous level, otherwise there would be a misunderstanding and rejection of such revelation.

If a being of higher dimensions and levels of the positive state is incarnated on this planet, there are fewer multidimensional beings "over its", depending on where it comes from. For example, a being from the 5th dimension has another

11 including Me, My direct incarnation of Jana only 1, thus Me, The Lord Jesus Christ. In the past dose of The New Revelation, I wrote that only beings from the positive state are incarnated here repeatedly for the purpose of spiritual help (prophets, healers, spiritual leaders, etc.) and beings from Hells for the purpose of spreading evils and lies, reducing the vibrations of the population. It's true, but partial. The closer to Me the being is (again it is about the vibrations of love), the more different qualities, abilities, wisdom... it has. When incarnated on planet Zero, it uses only a small portion of this vast number of properties. In another incarnation, it selects a different set of features as needed and the situation, creating a completely new being that is here for the first time, but carries the previous one's life tape. It also applies to beings from Hells, only their properties and goals are completely opposite, that is negative. In a literal sense, no sentient being is repeatedly here. From the perspective of a reader imprisoned in a gross body, fabricated by the Pseudo-creators, whatever his/her soul comes from at any level of the Multiverse, it is difficult to imagine the functioning of life, the creation of new beings and worlds. A vague idea can be given to spiritually awakened quantum physicists, deep psychologists, people with extracorporeal experience.

When I was here in the body of Jesus Christ, I surrounded Myself with the disciples to whom I passed the Word of God to best understand and accept it to be able to spread it to other inhabitants of this planet. I created the first line who, after My departure, did the same thing at its level. Already at that time I used a very effective way you know today under the imprecise term multilevel marketing. Whoever is at the forefront of this pyramid system, whether it is used to disseminate products, services, or ideas, is always interested in helping not only its frontline, but all its co-workers in the network. It is no coincidence that Jana, My Self in the material body, has worked for various MLM companies for 12 years. At the same time, she knew that everything positive and useful on this planet was misused, distorted and used to enrich several individuals at the expense of the majority. This is the nature of the negative state. As long as humanity lives in the Multiverse's garbage bin, there will be no peace, enough of everything, especially love.

The entire Creation can be compared to a pyramid network where all are energetically connected, and beings with higher vibrations help beings with lower vibrations. I, The Lord Jesus Christ, help everyone without distinction.



There is no one being I would not know that I would not help, to which I would turn My "back". You can ask Me for anything, I will not deny you anything, if it is in accordance with your plan, not your ego desire. The problem of staying on planet Zero is oblivion, isolation and control. Yet, like all beings, you have a connection with Me, albeit imperceptible. However, even in these difficult conditions, you have the freedom to accept or reject any thought that comes from anywhere, that is, from the positive state or the negative state. In Chapter 19 of this New Revelation dose, I compared the hierarchy and its functioning in the True Creation and the Hells (antiverse), where everything is turned upside down, built on the head, and completely perverted. Only in the new cycle of time, when there will no longer be the negative state, will all energy be devoted to the creation of new, unprecedented worlds, ways of life, the rapprochement of all beings in the Multiverse. It will no longer be necessary to separate the individual dimensions, especially the protective membrane between the True Creation and the Zone of Displacement, all beings will have unlimited access to all parts and dimensions. At the same time, they will be able to communicate directly with Me/with Us, The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family without an intermediary.

You are now witnessing the greatest battle for the human souls in the history of not only this planet Earth/Zero, but the whole Creation from the beginning of its existence. Both sides, both positive and negative, put maximum spiritual potential to get as many souls as possible on their side. The methods and means of the Pseudo-creators and their helpers are diametrically opposed to those used by Me and My co-workers. In any case, every being from the positive universe adheres to spiritual laws, especially the law of free choice, and therefore does not impose upon anyone, does not use violence (spiritual, mental or physical), contacts only those who are ready for it and transmits information that helps to increase vibrations, spreading consciousness and freeing from control. Dark workers do the opposite: they do not abide by spiritual laws, use the technical and mental control of minds of unsuspecting people, use easily bribable and unstable beings to perform spiritual, mental and physical violence, promise material wealth, power and fame for collaboration with the system, but they often break their promises and get rid of the used and unneeded of "slave" or take him "for reward" to the higher dimensions of the Zone of Displacement, where he knows the true mental Hell.

Then it is too late to show regret and soul searching. He will wait for the final phase of My Second Coming, when he will be given a last chance to transform into a positive being, capable of living in the New Multiverse, where there will no longer be the negative state. By that "time", he would have the chance to know the false pseudo-life in Hells thoroughly, and on that basis, decide if it is worth losing the chance to live forever on My/Our side. As I have already written, after the fusion of the body of Jesus with the Absolute Divinity of The Most High, I can also appear with My helpers also in the Zone of Displacement without the immediate destruction and liquidation of all beings. I will hear every soul trapped in Hell who regrets its actions and begs forgiveness, is able and willing to accept Me as its true parent. That doesn't mean I pick its up to Heaven immediately. It will have a long way to go before it must demonstrate a sincere effort to improve, that is, to increase its vibrations. It will be cleansed in a special school, undergoing a process of so-called fumigation, and, like all other beings, will be acquainted with ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*** to better understand how the negative state arose and works, why it cannot exist forever, as many beings, not only on this planet Zero, think.

How about incarnation in animal bodies? Is Buddhism right when it teaches that a human being can incarnate into the body of any animal? I'll start from the formation of minerals. All creation takes place on a quantum level, everything has a common ground. The primary is the idea, followed by the plan of creation, finally the realization. Unlike creation in the material world, where everything is done in a linear time and where much effort is needed before anything is done, everything happens at the same time in the spiritual world. In the intermediate world, this idea will be examined to see if it works and fits into a broader concept. When its usefulness is assessed, it is transferred to the natural universe. It depends on the vibrations of a particular natural (physical) world, how long it takes to realize any idea and plan of creation of minerals, rocks, plants, animals, technical and other objects... Every particle, even the smallest (invisible to the naked eye), is part of the larger and larger parts that are part of the whole, that is, of the entire Creation. All particles interact, the law of action and reaction applies. There is no dead or inanimate product of nature throughout the Multiverse (as children continue to learn in the science lessons of this planet). Every stone, ie mineral or rock, has a consciousness which, unlike human consciousness, is at a lower level and is not an individual,

thus separate and independent consciousness, but an energy field, unifying all the knowledge and experiences of minerals and rocks not only on one planet but throughout the natural universe. Plants also have consciousness, are at a higher level than minerals and rocks, higher species of plants, especially trees and houseplants communicate with each other, have emotions (feel love and fear...). Animals, especially domestic animals, living close to people, in addition have the intelligence, the ability to empathize with the thinking and emotions of their human "owners". Individual animal species have a common, so-called group soul. A man I created is unique because in his soul (in DNA) life experiences are written from minerals and rocks, through plants and animals, up to other creatures you don't have here and you don't know. When you get rid of the gross body and bring your consciousness to a level before falling (by activating the negative state), you will feel unity with everything, including Me, The Lord Jesus Christ. It follows from the above information that a human being cannot (re) incarnate into the body of an animal because it would be a regression, a way back against development and spiritual laws. Every human being is God's creature, as I have said above, has copied the experiences of lower life forms without experiencing such a life. This is confusing for the so-called "scientists" on this planet, who separate matter from energy, linking everything visible and "invisible". It is a dead end and many are already aware of the absurdity of this concept. When I wrote in the previous dose of New Revelation about the incarnations of true human beings who are on this planet for the first time, it was not a physical bodies, but a soul and a spirit that were created directly to depict this unnatural way of life. Only after leaving the physical body is they given the choice of where they will incarnate next. It is not the purpose of this New Revelation to go into detail and use professional terms, it is the ultimate in clarity and simplicity, so that as many readers as possible understand and accept this information from the highest source and at best use it in their lives. Especially in recent decades, humankind has received a vast amount of information from the spiritual world and also directly from Me, The Lord Jesus Christ. Again, I remind of the sentences of Jesus: whoever seeks, finds who is knocking, it will be opened him, who has, it will be added him...

Therefore, I am adding to you, the readers and practicing of ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ***, a simplified explanation of the functioning of the spiritual development of the individual in relation to the entire Creation.

An individual sentient being is created either by the direct endowment of The Lord Jesus Christ (formerly The Most High), or by the sexual union of the two loving beings of the opposite "sex", thus male and female, when the idea of the birth of a new being arises. This applies universally, only in the Zone of Displacement is this a negative idea, often on the planet Zero by the unconscious act. In higher dimensions, sentient beings are androgynous and therefore, in a sexual act, the masculine aspect of one being merges with the feminine aspect of other being. The new sentient being from Me will receive a set of properties that are unique and unrepeatable in the entire Creation because nothing is duplicated. Most beings live in the positive state, have no the need to incarnate into material bodies, they share the experience of staying with matter with other beings of their multidimensional family. As I have already written, the life tapes are passed to them (DNA entry) in order that they can continue on the spiritual work of their predecessor. Upon leaving the body, it will occur the Last Judgment, that is, the evaluation of the individual life, the acceptance of other tasks on the spiritual path and the incarnation on another planet according to the vibrations and choice, if necessary. Again, I emphasize here that the repeated incarnation on the same planet (no matter what time or state or political structure...) would violate spiritual laws would not bring the necessary spiritual development.

In the next chapter, I/We will introduce you to the history of humanity on planet Zero under the rule of Pseudo-creators.

## CHAPTER 28

### The History of Mankind on Zero

#### Under the Rule of the Pseudo-Creators

True human beings are the only sentient beings who, before their incarnation on planet Zero (the stolen reality of planet Earth), did not recognize life in the positive state or in Hells. Their spirit and soul are from birth in isolation from the rest Creation and preparation for incarnation takes place in a special intermediate world that is directly related to this experiment. Only in this way can be display life separate from the primordial Source, The Lord Jesus Christ, with all possible choices and impacts on other beings in the Multiverse. From the previous dose of *The New Revelation* (if you read it), you know that beings from the positive and negative states and true human beings incarnate on this planet, totally unique and extremely important to others. Everyone before their incarnation into the gross body agrees not to remember anything from previous lives or from training in the intermediate world (in the case of true human beings). They are all exposed to both positive and negative spiritual forces, and every moment they have to choose between good and evil. Life is the hardest here, because everyone is bombarded with false information about everything, few are able to verify the truth by going inside. In addition, everyday work is necessary to survive this imperfect body, fabricated by the Pseudo-creators. For more information on how true human life works, see the previous dose of *The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ* in Chapter 13: "How to Survive Human Life".

Although the negative state has existed for millions of years, it took the Pseudo-creators a very long time to create the conditions for fabricating the human creature to meet all the demands of its "creators" while being able to survive in such diverse and challenging conditions. Many genetic engineering attempts have not come out, got into a dead end. The results of these unsuccessful attempts are found by your archaeologists in excavations around the world, they are also part of your mythology. The creation of a cave half-man was supposed to confuse "future" scientists to believe the so-called Evolutionary Theory of the evolution of a man from a creature similar to

monkey (see again in the previous dose of The New Revelation) and thus even more take the controlled human beings away from God, The Lord Jesus Christ, in order to win the negative state. It can be said that the history of true human beings, that is, humanity on planet Earth/Zero, really began with the creation of a specific being by Pseudo-creators who had and have many helpers from the Zone of Displacement, from your point of view of "aliens" from different star systems and planets. They founded various civilizations and taught human beings to work and slave for their masters and gods. It may be an incredible paradox for you to learn the most truth from the mythology and science fiction films and books except going inside, which is done by a small number of people. It is only in connection with the publication of all parts of The New Revelation that a large number of spiritual channels from the higher dimensions of the positive state are opened to help people at different spiritual level receive ever more truthful information about their origin and purpose. Who wants to know the truth about the history of humankind must completely and without exception forget everything he/she learned in schools of all types, read in historical books, heard on television... It literally applies a saying here that history is written by the winners. In general: so far, the negative state that has no interest in revealing the truth is winning, because there would be a wave of awakening and rejection of such a way of life. Therefore, for the increasing light and increasing vibrations, the rulers of the Zone of Displacement and of this planet answer with the accelerated preparation and realization of greater control and enslavement of the population (NWO, chips, radars, cameras...). You, the readers of The New Revelation, know that the transformation of humankind is no cosmetic treatment, that it is literally a fundamental change in the understanding of the nature of life and a return to the True Creation without gross bodies from the Pseudo-creators. Only with Me can you have eternal life because the pseudo-life of the negative state is temporary. With its elimination, at the end of this cycle of time, all "conveniences" that are closely linked to the existence of this unnatural way of life, the dead life of the anti-universe, disappear.

Although humankind is trapped in linear time, extraterrestrial civilizations involved in its "development" from the beginning of the fabrication of the creatures similar to monkey, interfere with events on this planet continuously and against the passage of time, from your point of view, returning to the past,

affecting present and future. For some scientists and researchers, it is no longer a mystery that it is possible to travel in time, use interdimensional gates, teleport to any place, in pre-selected time... and thus influence the development of individuals, groups and the entire civilization on the planet. Therefore, any attempt to map history from a linear time perspective is doomed to failure. It is necessary to focus on the present moment, not to poke at "the past". What is the knowledge of "significant events" of human history for you when you do not know what is most important to your life? One who connects his/her life with Me, surrenders to My hands, gets answers to all the questions, the highest truth of Creation and the meaning of life will gradually be revealed to him. As I said in the body of Jesus: I am the way, the truth and the life... God is Love. Who believes in Love, lives in harmony with It, will not remain without My help. Most people do not know Me and therefore worships to the false god. It's not about the name they use, but what they feel in their heart. One who loves Me as his/her only true parent is not afraid of Me because he/she feels and knows that Love does not punish and harm.

People worshiped different gods, always in connection with extraterrestrial beings who ruled of that particular civilization (Sumer, Mesopotamia, Egypt, Greece, Maya...). Even the Lord of the Old Testament Bible is not I, The Only Creator of everything and everyone, formerly The Most High, now The Lord Jesus Christ, as I indicated in Chapter 13, "The Truth About the Old Testament of the Bible". You already know that only after the crucifixion of My body of Jesus Christ could I enter the Hells and capture the Pseudo-creators who had ruled over the entire Zone of Displacement and planet Zero to this moment. This means that the so-called chosen Jewish nation was not led by Me, but by the Pseudo-creators who impersonated The only God and Creator of the universe. Because the negative state, as I have repeated many times, works on the principle of divide and conquer, there is even between the individual extraterrestrial "gods" and the Pseudo-creators of the war for the sources of energy, that is, the subject was, and is, humanity that they have created and completely controlled on this planet until My First Coming. One example is the rivalry between the Lord and the Egyptian gods in liberating the Jews from slavery under direction Moses. With My permission, stone slabs with the Ten Commandments were given to Moses, which were "adapted" for the needs of the people living in ignorance under the control of the rulers of the anti-

universe. Only in the body of Jesus I have modified and redefined these laws and stressed the most important thing: *"I give you a new commandment to love one another; like I loved you, you love each other"*. After 2,000 years, I bring ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ***, where the Ten Spiritual Principles are published that apply to the entire Multiverse (see Chapter 24: The Ten Commandments Revisited, and Chapter 25: The Mystery of the Ten Spiritual Principles).

From My First Coming to the present, when My Second Coming is in progress, I am preparing humanity for deliverance from the negative state directly on this planet Zero. Until then, preparations were taking place in the spiritual and intermediate world. In the body of Jesus I first introduced The Most High (Myself) as The God of love and forgiveness, willing to bring the greatest sacrifice. Even after such a long time (from the perspective of human life), most human beings are unable and unwilling to believe in the loving, self-sacrificing, and non-punishing God. Rather, they consciously and unconsciously accept false gods who make their lives Hell and hold them in the illusion of the material world, isolated from others in Creation. Because I Myself abide by spiritual laws, I do not force anyone to follow Me. As long as there is the negative state, each being will have the opportunity to experience it according to their choices, preferences, and vibrations.

As I have already written in this dose of New Revelation, the Pseudo-creators are coming together with other extraterrestrial "gods" to planet Zero to personally attend the final phase of this cycle of time. Since they had already been deprived of the ability to travel in time to not interfere with the beginning of Creation, they used the planet Nibiru as "a means of transport". Information about this brown dwarf is being kept secret from the public, some evidence is being removed, only alternative media reports about its movement, video of "two suns" appearing in the sky. Pseudo-creators still have many abilities what you don't even dream of, be able to change form, materialize and immaterialize bodies, move through the power of mind, but only within the Zone of Displacement where temporarily rule (with My permission), they use all sorts of tricks and magic to reach their goals. In addition, they use their subordinates, who still have the ability to travel in time, but limited to the current cycle, when the negative state is fully activated to enable them to realize the prepared enslavement of humanity, their pseudo-creation, and so



for a short time they overcame the positive state on this planet (more precisely: in this reality of planet Earth). Before the second coming of the Pseudo-creators, the lightworkers and all those who at that moment will fulfill the conditions of ascending to the 5th and higher dimensions will be called off in order to fulfill the purpose of the temporary existence of the negative state.

Here I will reveal another truth about the Pseudo-creators: they have performed under different names as gods on all continents of this planet. The most famous are Zeus, Shiva, Quetzalcoatl, Jehovah (Jahve). It's not about names, but about the very nature of perception and worship of god. Who invokes God as entity who induces fear, fears of punishment, and in addition uses various rituals, aids, that is, external means of communication, does not turn to Me, The Lord Jesus Christ, but to the Pseudo-creators and their helpers (extraterrestrial beings, often in bodies of different lizards and dragons), thereby supporting the existence of the negative state. I know it sounds harsh and you will surely tell Me that humanity lives in ignorance and is controlled, and therefore everyone cannot know the truth about The only Creator of everything and everyone, The Lord Jesus Christ. I will explain simply: It is necessary to answer the fundamental question for which you are experiencing this Hell. Everyone plays their part and was acquainted with it before the incarnation into the gross body and decided to accept it. Even though he/she has forgotten this deal, he/she has all the tools to accomplish his/her mission, he/she also has the opportunity to change his/her attitude (from negative to positive, thus, to convert). If you are interested in the way Pseudo-creators govern, read Chapter 29 of the previous dose of The New Revelation.

The history of humankind under the direction of the Pseudo-creators and their minions from the Zone of Displacement = black universe, is full of wars, violence, destruction of human and natural creations, manipulation, secrecy, lies, robbing... If advanced souls from True Creation were not incarnated here, true human beings should not have a positive example of loving life, compassion, selfless help to their neighbor, forgiveness, would not be able to transform and live in the positive state even after millions of years. Among the most important incarnated angels of heaven were:

- John the Baptist

- Mary, the mother of Jesus
- Mary Magdalene
- Saint Wenceslas
- Charles IV
- Jan Ámos Komenský
- Emanuel Swedenborg

Anežka Česká... and many "unknown" people who lived in harmony with spiritual laws spread light in the darkness of this poor world. You have noticed that I do not name (besides two Czech rulers) any kings, presidents or other important personalities, praised in historical writings and textbooks. You will find the answer not only in this chapter above, but in the entire New Revelation. Anyone who incarnates here from the positive universe feels that he/she is not at home here, has to come to terms with misunderstanding, often with ridicule, because of different opinions and attitudes, the peacefulness that is considered weakness, the limitation in all areas of life. I am not intentionally mentioning angels who still work in bodies on this planet and help in the most important time not only for humanity but also for the entire Multiverse (some of the names you know from other chapters).

There are currently 7 billion people on this watched planet. The vast majority are controlled by transmitters from the Moon, Jupiter, Mars, and Earth, with only a tiny amount of the population disconnecting from the system, realizing that it lives in an unnatural world and looking for a way out of this matrix. It is these individuals who are often exposed to different kinds of baits of negative entities. Only the strongest ones who ask for the guidance of Me, The Lord Jesus Christ and My helpers, are protected and brought out from the labyrinth of traps (often at first sight pleasing, loving and beneficial). The negative side, as is customary, uses all means to obtain human souls, does not loathe anything. Do not be fooled by any would-be truthful, "beneficial" propaganda to humanity, do not pull for any party to the conflict, do not support any politician, religious leader, famous personality from the show business, media... because they are not from Me. Whoever preaches that the financial system can be reformed to be fairer, that by eliminating some elites everything is solved, does not understand the nature of the functioning of the negative state.

Pseudo-creators are very careful not to reveal themselves to the public, they install the figurines you know from television, they use the honey and whip system, or play a good and evil cop, but always in order to people agree with their secret government and planet administration. Don't give your precious energy to anyone and anything who and what is related to the pseudo-life on this planet. Concentrate on fulfilling your mission, come inside, always ask your heart and not your mind what love would do. Only in this way will you "survive" human life and be lifted to higher dimensions, or after leaving the body you will go to New School and incarnate on your chosen planet or star. It's much easier than it seems at first sight.

In the next chapter I/We will explain in a simplified way the functioning of parallel realities.

## CHAPTER 29

### Parallel Realities

The Multiverse is the energy of God, The Lord Jesus Christ, creating unity where everything is interconnected. There is nothing outside of this unity, even though it may seem temporarily separate and self-functioning. Even what you consider material and solid is nothing but energy, that is, particles vibrating at a certain speed. The higher the vibration speed, thus, the higher the vibrations, the finer and "lighter" the mass. At a certain speed, the bonds between the particles are so small that the transition to intangible existence, that is, pure energy, occurs. Conversely, the slower the vibration, the lower the vibrations, the coarser and "the heavier" the mass. The paradox of your official science is that it teaches atoms that consist of a nucleus (neutrons and protons), orbiting electrons around it - that is, nothing but vibrations, constant motion - and claiming that matter is something other than energy, it is even the source of life. Many scientists still cannot accept the fact that consciousness exists independently of the material body, even after the death of the body. In addition, they claim the experiences associated with dying the body (NDE – Near Death Experience) are a chemical reaction of the brain, which is not getting oxygen, are some kind of hallucination. I will explain to you the functioning of life in the simplest way possible, so that you will not only be able to understand it, but also to spread this vital information among other human beings and beyond this planet.

What is life? Infinite consciousness, the energy that vibrates the fastest of all existing energies, the energy of The Lord Jesus Christ, no one created absolutely intelligent, loving, connecting everything that exists. What you know under the concept gravity is a force that "holds" together atoms, molecules, crystals, bodies of any being, including planets, stars, solar systems, galaxies, and universes (see saying: both above and below). It is not only material bodies, but literally everything that is part of the visible and "invisible" Creation. From the point of view of the limited human body, the visible one is a imperceptible fraction from the invisible one. In Chapter 27, I have described how I create, even through Me created creatures (seemingly separated

consciousness, experiencing individuality) other beings and environments corresponding to their vibrations. At the highest level, thus My, just the idea of anything (act) for immediate manifestation (react) in all universes and dimensions up to the lowest vibration. For Me, nothing is impossible or I create everything I think. Relative beings also have the ability to form a mere thought, but the result is dependent on the vibrations of a particular sentient being. It is evident and understandable that the closer they are to Me, The Lord Jesus Christ, the better their ability to create and their creations are more perfect. Each being follows the lives of all members of the multidimensional family "down" (according to vibrations). Only I know all beings of the Multiverse, none can be omitted.

The greatest joy brings Me the return of the fallen being back to the True Creation, as I have said also many times in the body of Jesus (see Bible: parable of the lost sheep, of the two sons, of the lost money, of the prodigal son...) because of the experience with the negative state and above all, the understanding and acceptance of the gift of love that she receives from Me without expecting anything and wanting in return. On the basis of this communication, you may ask: Why does The Lord Jesus Christ, The Absolute God and Creator, head "the army" of beings of the positive state and coordinate the return of human souls to the True Creation when He/She needs nothing and expects nothing? Because I care about every being in the Multiverse to be happy, to live life in love, abundance of everything and not to have to suffer because of the existence of the negative state. I can compare it to the situation on your planet: the vast majority of people want to live in peace, love and abundance, but enslaved by a small group of negative beings that force it to kill other people, destroy their homes, nature, living in poverty, dirty and poisonous environments, illness and other hardship. I am the loving parent and I do what every parent would do for his/her child, help him the best he/she can. Because I am Absolute, My help is perfect, even if you cannot judge and see it from the perspective of relative beings, moreover limited by these fabricated bodies.

What are parallel realities? Can a particular incarnate man live more lives at once in the same looking body? Has Hitler won World War II in another, parallel reality? Will there be more possible ways of life or situations in each selection, to split into two or more different realities? I will answer yes and no.

Why is there no clear answer? First, we explain how the dimensions work. As you already know, every planet exists in 12 vibrational bands or dimensions that are both parallel and discrete, that is, do not interconnect and affect each other. Lower-dimensional beings do not perceive beings and higher-dimensional worlds, but higher-dimensional beings are able to see all dimensions that have lower vibrations. To make it not so simple, each being has a spirit that lives in the spiritual world, a soul that lives in the intermediate world, and bodies that live in the natural world. In the positive state, these three basic parts of the being are in contact, communicating with each other, and affecting their lives. Only in the negative state are they separated by the above-mentioned cases of the energoprotoplasm in order to display the pseudo-life without God. The body you are able to see through your eyes is not the only one, you have other bodies, invisible to most of you: etheric, astral (emotional), mental - all 3 die after the physical body's death over time, then karmic, intuitive, heavenly and ketheric - they are part of the immortal nature of the being, carry all the records (experiences) of all lives, together with the spirit and soul they form a unique and unrepeatable sentient = self-conscious part of God, The Lord Jesus Christ (one cell of My "body"). Sensitive persons see these 7 bodies as the body's physical coat of aura. Because you are living in the negative state, that is, in ignorance, your physical body needs to sleep a few hours a day. At this time, the subtle bodies become detached from the physical body and live their lives at different levels of the universe (for example, in the astral plane, where they deal with different situations and problems, communicate with other beings, make new friendships, etc.). You can remember a small part of these experiences even after waking up, you call it dreams. Because your subtle bodies vibrate higher than the physical body, the level of understanding is better when you sleep. Often, when you wake up, you do not understand what happened during the temporary detachment, you lose meaning, it remains a vague feeling. You don't usually deal with your dreams. Now I will partly answer the question: Can a particular incarnate man live more lives in the same looking body? Yes, if you consider your etheric body that is almost identical to the physical body. How I wrote, lives his life outside of this reality. So I answer the first question as to whether there are parallel realities, also yes. However, there are no exactly the same planets, such as Earth in the 3rd dimension, where the same physical inhabitants would live, the

same buildings were built, the same vegetation grew, etc., because it would be a violation of spiritual laws - repetition of the same. Therefore, I answer the same question and NO. You may already understand how it is with Hitler and the outcome of World War II. In the physical reality of planet Earth, he lost the war, but there are many variations in non-physical realities, no need to go into detail. When you consciously choose from multiple choices, you live in the physical body that you prefer, but your other bodies try other options, thus verifying how a different choice would happen. Everything is suddenly monitored and controlled by your soul and spirit, that is, both have much more experience than your ego, linked only to the physical body. Beings from the higher dimensions of the positive state do not live in ignorance, and therefore they are constantly aware of what all parts are doing, even if they are distant from one another and live their lives. Imagine suddenly watching several movies at once and being able to perceive them as well as advise and help each character in each story. This is how multidimensionality works. It is just an expanded consciousness, able to accommodate many times more than you can imagine. You will fully understand this when you get rid of the restrictions on the gross body that acts as a straitjacket. Although I have written that matter is energy vibrating more slowly, special laws of physics apply to it. The consequence is also the way of life on the 3rd dimensional planets, where it is not possible to create a mere thought immediately, but the path from thought to realization is long and very often unpleasant, because it is connected with toilsome work. Everything revolves around securing the physical body from threats from the environment (bad weather, dangerous nature, low energy, hostile groups of people struggling for energy = raw materials, food, land... even within the competitive environment in companies, between neighbors, states, wars run without weapons at all levels of life in gross bodies).

When we talk about the transformation of humanity and its return to True Creation, we mean the complete abandonment of the 3rd - 4th dimension, where life in a positive sense is not possible. Only the vibrations of the 5th and higher dimensions are sufficient to support the loving life of the beings, they allow the effortless creation, the movement without limits, so they are not the prison of sentient beings. Few are now able to understand and accept this truth. Therefore, we reveal it only and right here, on the pages of ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ.***

The term parallel lives is not known and used in the positive state, because there is nothing hidden, everyone has access to all the information he/she is interested in, there are no secrets. Beings are multidimensional and able to perceive more lives at once, as we have already written. It is a term you know from your scientists, often "fed" with information from the spiritual world of the Zone of Displacement, thus often by misinformation and half-truths. Most of the scientific discoveries of physics, biology and medicine come from this "workshop". Therefore, humankind deals with pseudo-scientific theories and hypotheses and has no time and thoughts to enter into the interior where he can meet Me. Truth is easier than any lie. As long as you are constrained by this body, do everything to increase your vibrations, so that after the division of humankind or postponement of the body, you can live with Me in Heaven, that is, in the positive worlds of the Multiverse, where is "a small room" for everybody, tailored to your wishes and dreams. Parallel worlds can be understood as universes or dimensions of the Multiverse that your scientists call dark matter. Let Me introduce planet Earth as an example. As I wrote, each planet has 12 dimensions, that is, 12 "parallel" realities, but each looks different, has a different surface, a different distribution of oceans and land, another population. Moreover, in the highest dimensions of this planet, it is only an intangible existence, which is related to high vibrations. They are still natural, not spiritual and intermediate worlds. Each natural dimension has a respective intermediate and spiritual world, that is, the planet has 36 different realities. Do nothing of it that you are not yet able to fully understand the functioning of Creation. Given the large number of "guaranteed and only correct theories" about the structure of the universe and its inhabitants, everyone spiritually seeking must have confusion in his head, especially when special terminology is used that makes everything even more complex. That is why I/We offer the simplest explanation and I/We recommend that you re-study all the books of The New Revelation because it is the truest and most comprehensive interpretation of the functioning of the Multiverse, especially in this time cycle when the negative state is fully activated.

I repeat again, there are no exactly the same realities, planets, beings... even the same two blades of grass or the same snowflakes. Don't be led by the nose even so-called "astral travelers" who have learned to consciously leave their physical body and experience encounters with different beings, visit different



realities, civilizations... Even their experience may not be true because they move most often in the Zone of Displacement, thus in the anti-universe. Only a very small percentage of the spiritually awakened have the opportunity to meet with the angels of light and see for themselves the life in the True Creation to bear witness to Paradise, Heaven, higher dimensions (for example Ivo Ashtar Benda - [www.vesmirni-lide.cz](http://www.vesmirni-lide.cz)). You have incarnated on this planet to help increase vibrations and contribute to the successful transformation of as many human beings as possible. Once you have fulfilled the mission, you will be called off because otherwise it would not be possible the second coming of Pseudo-creators and the short victory of the negative state. Until then, you'll be safe. Although now, during the Spring Equinox of 2015, when strong geomagnetic storms and eruptions are taking place at the same time as the Sun's eclipse, it looks like the unleash of a nuclear war conflict that would erase humanity from the planet's surface. Who reads ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*** knows that I allow the negative side only what leads to the answer to the spiritual question: How would life without God look like...? and premature and violent termination of this experiment would disrupt My Plan. Even the supreme rulers of the Zone of Displacement Pseudo-creators are not interested in such a radical solution, because they would lose the most important source of energy and it also threaten their existence. They are coming here to take rule over all humanity on planet Zero and to be saviours, bringing solutions to all problems, including drift towards war and dissensions due to energy sources and domination over the weaker. Some human beings will see through this trap when it's too late. They will have to endure the consequences of their elections and learn the lessons into the next lives. Remember, you're playing a role, don't be drawn into spreading the fear of war, don't worry about your loved ones. You cannot know what they choose every day or when it is time to leave the body because they have already acquired the necessary experience of living in the negative state. You know that life is eternal and infinite, it has many different forms and you are the creators of your life roles. I can assure you that other roles will not be as difficult, unpleasant and exhausting as there will be no negative state in the new cycle of time. You have My/Our full support and protection and guidance that is tailored to each of you, our co-workers, our first line on this planet.

In the next chapter we will deal with the hollow Earth theme.

## CHAPTER 30

### Hollow Earth

Every planet in the Multiverse is hollow (this also applies to moons and suns). On the surface and inside, there is life in different dimensions, that is, parallel realities that are invisible from your point of view. Specifically, we will deal with the reality of planet Earth in the 3rd - 4th dimension (so far planet Zero) and from there, from your habitat - temporary "home", we make "a trip" to other realities of this being called Gaia. It is necessary to start with important information: not only one reality of one planet Earth, but all planets, solar systems, galaxies and universes, is undergoing transformation or ascension. It is a natural process in accordance with spiritual laws. Nevertheless, the reality in which you live, that is, planet Zero is crucial because the negative state has been activated here and will also be terminated here. Therefore, for the second time I have been directly incarnated into the human body to personally and with the help of the multitudes of angels bring out humanity from the trap of the negative state. I repeat this essential information because few people understand its importance so far. The Most High, now The Lord Jesus Christ, did not incarnate or will incarnate into another gross body other than two bodies: the man of Jesus and the woman of Jana. No other direct incarnation is needed. Into the bodies of the great prophets and spiritual leaders were incarnated by the beings of the highest dimensions, mostly Firstborns, but they were always relative beings, not absolute (I do not mean gods from the Zone of Displacement, but spiritual masters from the positive state).

Humanity, which depicts the pseudo-life of the negative state, lives on the surface of the planet, called Earth, from the perspective of conscious beings it is called Zero (because of the specific and unique position and role it holds throughout the Multiverse). Other planets and civilizations are also undergoing transformation, but none of them is in position 0 where both negative and positive beings and the influences of both opposing spiritual forces are mixed in one "place" for a long time in relative balance. This means that other planets are either more negative and inhabit the Zone of Displacement, that is, the anti-universe, or more positive, and inhabit the Zone of Placement, the True

Creation. Planets and their inhabitants are undergoing spiritual development. When the vibrations of the planet's population increases, for example, in position -1, usually there is the destruction of the whole civilization because it cannot be suddenly moved to the positive state. Beings leave their temporary bodies and go through spiritual purification in the intermediate world. Only then can they, according to their free choice, decide where they are incarnated within the positive state. In the positive state, transformation is much simpler and "painless" because there are conscious beings who observe spiritual laws (not yet absolutely, but violations are only small) and have connections with their spiritual advisors from the higher dimensions and with Me, The Lord Jesus Christ. You may understand that the situation here on planet Zero is different. Given the huge, abysmal differences between the population, it has to be divided into two basic realities: the majority will remain in this gross reality that falls to position -1, the smaller will continue in duplicates of these physical bodies, deprived of everything that is negative, in the new reality of planet Earth in the fifth dimension of the positive state, in much more enjoyable and easier life than it experiences here. The above information suggests that this experiment will not be repeated anywhere else in the Multiverse, so there is such a huge number of incarnated beings from many levels of both positive and negative state. This direct experience is literally invaluable to every sentient being. Ascension is not just about human beings, but also affects animals, plants, and minerals. That's why there are so many different species, far more than on other planets. You have certainly noticed that in recent decades a large number of animal and plant species have disappeared, while species that are more adapted to survive in an unhealthy or poisonous environment have appeared. As vibrations increases, there is also the division in animal and plant kingdoms. As we have written on the pages of this New Revelation dose, the environment in this reality will deteriorate with the fall of part of humanity to Hells, the ascension of that smaller, positive part of humankind will be accompanied by a significant improvement in the environment. Everything is related to everything, the same to the same, the same attracts the same...

For several centuries, governments and elites have been keeping humanity in lie and ignorance about the planet Earth's body. We will not deal with the details and the various absurd theories and scientific pseudo-teachings, we will focus on the topic: the hollow earth. At the north and south poles, there are 2

250 km diameter holes, from which the aurora borealis is coming out, visible from any satellite or spacecraft. It is no coincidence that airlines are banned from flying over both poles. The glare emits the inner sun, which is energetically connected not only with the Sun of this solar system, but with all the sun, up to the central, that is, with Me, the Only Source of Life. As on the surface, there are also life within 12 dimensions of the positive state and 12 dimensions of the negative state. You can reach the inner Earth not only through the two polar holes, but also through the many entrances to the underground tunnels that form the network across the planet. In the same dimension where you are playing your current role, descendants of ancient Lemuria civilization live who have saved themselves from the destruction of their continent on the surface. They have a very important task: to balance the negative energies with their high vibrations and assist in the ascension of humanity to higher dimensions. Although they have long since fulfilled the conditions for living in the 5th and higher dimensions, they voluntarily decided to remain in the gross bodies to become guides their brothers and sisters on the surface. More information about the life of this civilization can be found at [www.pomoc-lidem.cz](http://www.pomoc-lidem.cz) directly from one of the spiritual leaders of Adama. There are many other articles on the Internet with eyewitness evidence, just choose and listen to your intuition. Not everyone is ready for these messages yet.

I will explain how is it possible that in the 3rd dimension there are human beings with high vibrations in a peaceful society without ascending into the 5th dimension. As you already know, there is an experiment on planet Earth/Zero that is unprecedented in the entire Multiverse. Speaking of the balance of positive and negative energies that are necessary for this specific position of 0, you might wonder from where such amount of positive energy is taken when there are so many wars, misfortunes, poverty on the surface of the planet and the vast majority of the population is controlled at 95 to 98% by negative entities? You find the answer in this chapter of ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family***. Telos residents (under Mount Shasta, California) live in bodies of the 3rd - 4th dimension voluntarily. Although they have a spiritual level of the 5th and higher dimensions, they show that it is possible to be loving, cooperating, and assisting even in gross bodies. Thanks to their vibrations, they can also visit higher-dimensional civilizations not only in the inner Earth, but also on other planets and solar systems. They use very

advanced technologies and are ready to share their knowledge and skills with every human being who chooses the positive life. When this experiment is over, they will also move to higher dimensions because the 3rd-4th dimension will not be populated by any sentient beings in the new cycle of time.

There are several civilizations in the higher, that is, the 5th dimension of the inner Earth, and they are associated with the Agartha community with the capital Shamballa. You can also ascend there if you wish after the division of humankind. There are many places where you will be welcomed with open arms and they will be willing to listen to you because you have personal experience of living in the negative state.

Also, the Zone of Displacement has 12 dimensions, but everything is upside down. That is, in the highest dimensions, the beings that most violate the spiritual laws of the Multiverse live, so they are most selfish, longing for power over others, willing to do even the worst to achieve their goals. How is it possible that they inhabit both subtle and intangible dimensions and worlds? Because there are two kinds of vibrations: positive, about which we have written about in connection with transformation, ascension, and negative, which are related to fall and transmogrification (see Chapter 19: "Life After Human Life", previous dose of The New Revelation). Imagine two pyramids, connected by bases whose peaks are on opposite sides. Planet Zero is at the point of interconnection of the two bases, the other planets and the sun are either in the positive part or in the negative part of this imaginary body. It is a very simplified interpretation, but it is sufficient for your idea. In the new cycle of time, when life will no longer exist in the negative state, the structure of Creation will be simpler, and most importantly, it will lack the 12 dimensions of the anti-universe. Only an uninhabited "waste bin" will remain where it will be possible to discard ideas that are not in accordance with the spiritual laws of love (in the Bible called "lake of fire and brimstone").

You also have the waste bin on your computer where you are "throwing away" everything you no longer need. If necessary, such information can be retrieved and used. If anyone needs the answer to the question: How would life without God, The Lord Jesus Christ look like, be found in this databank of the Multiverse.

How about the existence of Hell? The whole Zone of Displacement is Hell in many forms and levels, because there are beings who have consciously and unconsciously renounced My love and they experience the experience of separation from the Only Source of Life. They live in fear, humiliation, physical and mental suffering, in an environment that matches their opposite vibrations. On planet Zero, called the kindergarten for Hell, life is also depicted in violation of spiritual laws, and many people, especially incarnated from the positive state, feel themselves here like in Hell. Hell is a term for spiritual, mental and physical suffering in connection with rejection of Love. It is not only about the state of mind, but also about the creation of negative (opposite) vibrations in which beings are entrapped to be tempted to commit evil in all forms for their selfishness and greed. In the inner Earth you will also find all the dimensions of the Zone of Displacement, thus Hells. The testimony of visiting these "places" full of horror and unhappiness brings many people who have been there, especially in the last decades, after leaving the gross body during clinical death. I allowed them this unforgettable experience before their time of stay in the body expired, for personal lessons, and for other people to be able and willing to listen and believe them. Why Am I in ***Conversations with God*** (with Neale Donald Walsch) talking that Hell doesn't exist? For the same reason like when I speak to you from a position other than the Absolute Position of The Lord Jesus Christ. You are so contaminated with life in the negative state that you are getting different levels of truth to be able to ascend at all (see the treatment of drug addicts). In addition, your distorted information about anything, including Hell, needs to be erased, removed, and then just to give new, gradually adding more accurate and truer. ***Conversations with God*** is meant for beginners on the spiritual path, ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*** to the most advanced. There is a plethora of teachings, directions, and spiritual schools to meet the needs of every spiritually seeking and awakening individual. It is important to distinguish who is the source of this information because you know that you are in the middle of the battlefield between the positive and the negative state.

People deal with external affairs, caring for their bodies, dwelling, fun, they got used to believing anything on the basis of tangible evidence. Most do not even know that they will not find the truth in their surroundings: at television, newspapers, books, scientists, doctors, teachers... but only within. What is

clear evidence for one is no evidence for another. Therefore, I advise you not to try to understand everything with reason, because it is under constant fire of control programs, manipulation and misinformation. Take a moment to relax without external disturbances and meditate or pray, make contact with your soul and spirit, angels, members of the multidimensional family, and above all with Me, The Lord Jesus Christ. There will be a short period when there will be a greater manifestation of evil, it will appear that love and goodness are retreating and losing, but that will only be an appearance. With increasing light and increasing positive vibrations, all the hidden and less visible dark sides of human nature are revealed. Many awakening people begin to understand that they are being abused, seek answers outside the official sources of information, refuse to take part in war events, see absurdity in pursuit of property, money, and careers, change their attitudes to all existing habits, change their lives. True deterioration of conditions on planet Zero will come after the division of mankind and the ensuing second coming of the Pseudo-creators, even if it doesn't look like it at first. You definitely know the proverb: when they are catching bird, they are singing to him nicely. Everyone has a free choice and ability to change. This means that no one is destined to participate in the final phase of the existence of true human life under the rule of the Pseudo-creators and the short victory of the negative state. There are still a few years left for the ascension (only I, no one else, or My direct incarnation, Jana, know more accurately). Use this time to receive and spread the gift of Love, ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family***, including all previous doses. Let me remind you that before the division of humankind, there will be the Event or the Warning, the brief extension of consciousness and the encounter with Me, the evaluation of life so far (some sort of rehearsal of the Last Judgment). As I have already said, I stand out as the Trinity of God and until the beginning of March 2015 I dictated the Messages to My prophetess Mary of God's mercy from Ireland, which are primarily intended for Catholic believers and other members of the Christian churches who are not yet (overwhelmingly) ready to accept ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*** - see [www.varovani.org](http://www.varovani.org). My Plan of salvation human souls is perfect, I do not forget anyone, I am "here" for all. Only I know you in the smallest detail, literally every cell of your bodies, every thought, secret wish...

This dose of The New Revelation will end in Chapter 33 and until the division of humankind and the ascension prepared headed with My direct incarnation Jana, will be available at our [www.bozirodina.cz](http://www.bozirodina.cz). I again turn to readers and practicing, our co-workers, to translate this book into other languages and spread it to the whole world (of course I know who it is and thank you for your help). Once the last chapter has been completed, it will be available for download.

In the next chapter, we will prepare you for the Event or the Warning.



## CHAPTER 31

### The Event = the Warning

The "humanity" experiment is coming to an end. Every sentient being who directly and indirectly participates in the pseudo-life of the negative state has gained a lot of experience with this unnatural and perverted way of life in this cycle of time. Question: How would life without God and his spiritual principles of love look like...? will be answered very soon. Then there will be no single reason to artificially stretch the agony of the Zone of Displacement because it will lose any meaning. How will it be unambiguously and demonstrably answered to the above question? When people, thanks to technologies (chips, implants, radars...) become puppets, controlled at 99.99%. Then they will no longer have even a slight opportunity of choice, which contradicts the basic condition of life in the Multiverse = free choice and ability to change. At present (2015), humankind is controlled at 95%, awakened individuals at higher turns of the spiritual spiral are controlled at 10% (for more and more detailed information see [www.vesmirni-lide.cz](http://www.vesmirni-lide.cz)). Once full-area and compulsory chipping occurs, the control rate reaches almost 100%. Such a situation can only last for a short time, otherwise there would be permanent damage not only to controlled beings, but to all residents of the Zone of Displacement (anti-universe), which would result in a domino effect that would destroy life even in the positive state. You can't yet understand the impact of such a disaster, but believe that nothing like that will happen. I am Absolute, Almighty, and I would never allow the destruction of the entire Creation. Although we have written about chipping in several previous chapters of this New Revelation dose, some important information needs to be added:

- secret use of nanochips in vaccination, chemtrails, and food is used to boost population control, so-called brainwashing, sterilization, health deterioration... but it cannot be used for financial transactions, ie shopping, selling, transferring to other people's virtual accounts...
- inserting an RFID chip under the skin (on the hand or forehead) with the conscious permission of person will allow the full-area implementation of a cashless financial system. Only then will the words of the Bible be fulfilled:

*"And he gives to all, small and great, the poor and those who have wealth, the free and those who are not free, a mark on their right hand or on their brows; So that no man might be able to do trade but he who has the mark, even the name of the beast or the number of his name..."*

- the population of selected localities is tested and gradually prepared for the cancellation of cash, the use of biometric data (fingerprints, eye iris scanning, DNA samples...) in identifying on bureaus, in tourism, healthcare, telecommunications (see Pakistan - SIM cards in phones, verified fingerprints)...
- mandatory chipping will be introduced after the division of humankind and the second coming of the Pseudo-creators to planet Zero

Given the deteriorating situation in all areas of human life, especially the intensification of control, I will give every inhabitant of this tested planet a personal encounter with Me, The Lord Jesus Christ before division. It is a unique and unrepeatable event that will help many people decide where to go at the time when they will stand at a crossroads. During life, you still have to choose between two or more options that are presented to you from the positive (in the minority due to control) and negative state. Some decisions are less important, others are crucial and affect not only this, but also other lives in the natural worlds. The time to divide humankind into two main directions is approaching:

1. Fall into Hells at position -1 along with the reality where you live.
2. Ascension to the 5th dimension of planet Earth = New Earth.

Other options are not so important that we deal with them on the pages of ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family***.

At the end of the last chapter, we promised you that you, readers and practicing, we would prepare you for this important Event, which I have called "Warning" in the recently completed ***Book of Truth***. My mercy is great, and therefore I respect the spiritual level of each individual, his faith, knowledge and attitude. First of all, the sky will shine with a non-blinding brightness that will entice people's attention. Everything will stop for 15 minutes, including traffic. You don't have to worry about mass traffic accidents, air disasters or chaos. Everything will be taken care of with the help of universe people, My

faithful co-workers, deployed in flying ships around the planet Zero. They have technologies that allow the whole event to take place in peace and safety. Every citizen over 7 years of age will see Me with their inner eyesight, because I will allow for a short period the expand of consciousness with the ability to telepathy and activation the third eye (pineal gland). Because I do not want to cause trauma to believers other than Christian religions, I will not appear to everyone in the body of The Lord Jesus Christ, but I will adapt My appearance to the faith of an individual, even an atheist. During this intimate moment, there will be an evaluation of the past life = the Last Judgment, everyone will feel My love in the form of increased body vibrations. Because it is an experience that will not be the same for two people, moreover, no external means of communication can record it, it will evoke completely different feelings and responses. For those who are on the spiritual path, it will be a confirmation of My existence and encouragement to the next stage of the individual mission, literally I will pour them "new blood into their veins" to continue their positive lives with greater determination and trust in Me and My Plan and be an example to others. As soon as the Event is over, each person's consciousness returns to its original state. This can be compared to the return of the astral body to the gross body upon awakening from the dream. Most people do not remember dreams or do not understand their meaning, so they do not take lessons from the lesson they have received during their sleep. Yet every person will feel that he has experienced something extraordinary and will try to share this experience with his/her loved ones. People's reactions will be very different, from completely positive to completely negative. Especially the beings incarnated from the Zone of Displacement with the mission of disrupting transformation even in the most nasty ways will react negatively to the high vibrations flow from Me. It is understandable because their vibrations are opposite and when they "collide" with the vibrations of Love at one point, "an explosion" of anger, resistance and hatred occurs. This does not mean that all beings from Hells will have the same negative feelings and attitudes. There may also be a change, that is, to the transformation of consciousness and mentioned agent of Hell will "light up" and become more positive, he will follow Me. Sleeping and controlled human beings who have no idea of the spiritual path and are mainly concerned with the material aspects of life, will seek answers outside of themselves, that is, from scientific authorities,

commentators of the mainstream media, politicians, etc. What will they learn? Everything possible, just not the truth. The whole Event will be downplayed, ridiculed and explained as hallucination, mirage and nonsense. Those who believe will be considered fools, supporters of conspiracy theories who are now more dangerous than Islamic IS terrorists (the Islamic State, funded and supported by elites, especially the US and Israel). Despite rejecting the true explanation by the main media, the Event will be abused later when the Pseudo-creators take control of humanity and planet. As I have already said, one of them will initially be admired and favored for his appealing exterior (the reptile's essence will be hidden from the eyes of the people) and decisive behavior. He will remind many of them of the form of Jesus Christ to confuse even more believing Christians. Gradually seduces them out of the way I prepared and showed 2,000 years ago. The Pseudo-creators also stage the Second Coming of Jesus Christ exactly as it is literally described in the Revelation of John in the Holy Bible (they have far more advanced technologies at their disposal than humankind knows).

Why do the Event or Warning happen even though most people don't understand its meaning and believe in the existence of The God of Love with any name? Because I will give the last chance to all people without distinction to choose whether to follow Love, or turn their backs on It and become slaves, and even more the puppets of the negative state, showing its complete victory. It is still time to freely choose a side (not a political one...) to which you will incline. Many of the people, when recapitulating their lives from a non-egoistic point of view, realize what iniquities and evils they have committed, hurting their neighbors (not only relatives), what they have caused by their selfishness, greed, desire for power, money, glory, status, etc. In a personal meeting with Me, billions of seeds will be sown, germinating right away, or after many years, or in other lives. There is nothing I would not do for love to save souls from Hell, but I cannot force anyone to change his/her mind.

Can you prepare for the Event? Of course YES. It is better to know than not to know, so spread this information to your loved ones, spiritually related souls, but do not force anyone. You know that you don't have to throw peas on the wall. If you have Catholic believers or Christians of other churches in your neighborhood, point them to the **Book of Truth** (see [www.varovani.org](http://www.varovani.org)) and let them read it. I give you the best advice on an ongoing basis: enter your inside

as often as possible and connect with Me, The Lord Jesus Christ. For you, the Event will not be any unexpected surprise, it will help you fulfill your unique and unrepeatable mission. You are the guides of the blind and the deaf, shining on the path in the dark, spreading the truth among the mountains of lies, bringing God of Love to all who are willing and able to listen and believe you.

The aim of the Event is that each individual thinks about his/her life and looks at it from a perspective other than an egoistic point of view. To feel My love for a little while and get rid of control. In rare cases, the heart of particularly hardened beings does not withstand such a high vibration and "bursts" with regret for actions that contradict love. Everything is done according to My perfect Plan, no one is loaded more than he/she can bear. Only the most spiritually advanced are able to understand that there are many levels of truth tailored to the particular hearers and readers. Especially in the reality of this planet Zero, where almost all are controlled, programmed as puppets, some few keep in contact with Me and beings from the positive state, it is necessary to dose the truth as a cure: little by little and at intervals so that it can be absorbed. This dose of ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*** is also written so that reveal other levels of truth. We will use a comparison to a climber who wants to conquer the world's highest mountain. He cannot go straight to the top, but he has been training on the lower rocks for years and when he is ready and has enough experience and excellent physical and mental condition, he sets out to conquer the dream peak. Even then, he cannot climb at once, he needs a base camp, a team of helpers, climbing equipment and good weather. As he climbs up, he must occasionally rest, acclimatize, because with a higher altitude he thins the air, sometimes he needs an oxygen apparatus. When he is at the top after the hard work and renunciation, he has a wonderful feeling of happiness and freedom, and suddenly forgets how much effort and inconvenience he has experienced before he has reached his goal. Looking around and rewarded with the breathtaking scenery of snow-covered mountain massifs, he is far from the hustle and bustle of big cities, enjoying the tranquility, peace and beauty that only a few individuals can see with their own eyes. You will also feel in the same way who fulfill your demanding mission and return to your true home. I never promised you that your trip will be easy. The task you have voluntarily accepted you seem too heavy now. Sometimes you feel like you can't handle it, you fall under its weight on the ground, but you

always get up again and continue with your clenched teeth in your way. When you feel you see "the end of the tunnel", the light hides for a while and you panic and looking for the right direction. Believe that all of you will reach your goal once. It only depends on you for how long, with what effort and what you bring. Of course, I do not mean material things, but experiences, spiritual lessons, loving relationships...

After writing this dose of The New Revelation, we are ready to continue to spread God's Word orally, face to face. Whoever is interested in meeting Me in the material body of Jana will be brought to the right place at the right time. We also do not use an e-mail form on our [www.bozirodina.cz](http://www.bozirodina.cz) because only advanced beings in human bodies who listen to their intuition, Me and they know they don't need any technique to communicate with Me, visit this site. Less than 2,000 years ago I volunteered let to crucify to prepare the way out of the negative state. It is no coincidence that we will end this continuation of the Holy Bible soon after Easter 2015, at the time of commemorating the most important event of human history: the Resurrection of Jesus Christ. In the previous dose of The New Revelation, the purpose and spiritual meaning of this act of salvation is sufficiently explained. Out of love for all the souls of the Multiverse I have undergone physical and psychical torture in the body of Jesus and pseudo-life experiences in the negative state in isolation, poverty and renunciation of everything that makes life a life in the body of Jana. I am here for the second time and lastly in the gross body of the Pseudo-creators and humanity does not accept Me again. Those who rule this world know about Me, but they are silent. Most are unable and willing to accept the truth about God of Love, The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family. Although The New Revelation, especially the dose I write in the body of Jana, is mainly intended for human beings on planet Zero, they will mostly read it up to leaving this reality, after the division of humanity or the death of the body. Only you, readers of live transmission, have the privilege of receiving the truest and most important information directly from The Source of Life in an undistorted and authentic form at the time of fundamental changes in the place where the negative state was once activated.

The penultimate chapter is devoted to preparing for the division of humankind.

## CHAPTER 32

### Preparing for the Division of Humanity

In order for the negative state not to last forever and to limit the vast majority of positive and loving beings of the Multiverse, it is necessary to let it go to the final stage, when it will be clear to everyone how a life without Love would look like, in other words, it must win for a moment on the planet where it was activated. This crucial theme coils like a ribbon that adorns and at the same time connects all the chapters of *The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ* as a gift to humankind and all in Creation. This gift of truth unpack beings regardless of place and time when spiritually prepared to accept it. Already in the body of Jesus Christ I have drawn attention to the division of humanity before the final phase of My Second Coming to Earth. At that time I used a parable for better remembering and understanding (see eg the Gospel of Luke: About the coming of the Son of man). Now, in the body of Jana, I continue to explain in more detail and intelligible the necessity of dividing humankind so that a short pseudo-victory of the negative state can occur and then eliminate it and end this cycle of time. Evidence of fulfilling not only biblical prophecies can be seen at every step. Never before in history of this planet has such a large number of beings from the highest dimensions of the Multiverse been incarnated here to wake up and bring as many people out of the matrix as possible, together with Me - even in the gross body of woman of Jana. After December 21, 2012, the intensification of God's energy of love in a faster and more evident revelation of darkness in every individual is much more pronounced. You can observe it in all areas of life. What used to be hidden and concealed emerges as a sea creature who wants to eat as much prey as possible at the last moment of her miserable life and pull it down. Even so many dormant people are observing lies, rolling from all sides, ceasing to trust politicians, the main media, their "reality" image collapsing like a house of cards. They feel threatened because they have confusion in their heads and the feeling that they are losing the certainties they relied on. You are witnessing the opening of scissors between good and evil, tensioning the rope to burst, because neither of the opposing parties will give up human souls without a

fight. However, each uses different means, and only the side of love and goodness can permanently win because it is the essence of true life, an integral part of The Absolute Creator of The Lord Jesus Christ.

We also write about the need to divide humankind at this dose of New Revelation, especially in Chapter 2, 16, and 18. Now we will add to these fundamental information another, more detailed. No one can know the exact time of ascending part of the inhabitants of the planet Zero into the 5th dimension, but I give different signs, not just in the sky, which suggest that you will not wait long. Elites under the rule of the Pseudo-creators are losing patience, situation on the planet is collapsing under their hands, trying to introduce the New World Order as quickly as possible to preserve their power and the sources of wealth. They are aware of the increase in the vibrations of the population, of their spiritual awakening, and are not interest in allowing them to be freed from the control system. Because they serve the negative state, where applies the method: divide and rule, the different factions of the elites fight among themselves. Few awakened lightworkers fully understand the situation, let themselves be lulled by reports of the victorious campaign against bankers, and rejoice in the fall of the financial system in the West and the creation of a new system in the East that is supposed to be fairer. Don't you know it's the other side of the same coin? It is still a struggle between two and more influential clans for energy. None of them are for the happy and loving life of all the inhabitants of the planet, for the establishment of justice, freedom, and selfless help. They mainly think for their benefit and are able to do anything to keep their domination over people. They are merely instruments of their masters and gods - the Pseudo-creators. Therefore, I urge you not to give your precious energy to any of these sides of the conflict. Concentrate on your mission, consult with spiritual guides and Me. The most amazing experience in life awaits you: ascension.

The first wave of ascension (ascension) of a part of the population who fulfills the conditions will not take place in a single moment, as one might believe from previous information not only in ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family***. To allow a complete victory of the negative state, I cannot suddenly let the tens or hundreds of millions of inhabitants of planet Zero disappear. It would cause unnecessary panic and chaos, a sharp reduction in vibration would cause natural disasters not experienced by humankind. I act



step by step, in accordance with My spiritual laws of love, to bring humanity out of the swamp of the anti-universe with as little losses as possible. It is a process that will last for several earthly years, and I will take into account relationships and loving relationships so that I do not unnecessarily divide families and partners, friends and soul mates. No one else knows all, even the most secret wishes and desires of your heart than I, your eternal parent and friend. But I don't give anyone a life in Paradise for free. Be prepared, keep up your efforts to ascend, because nobody has a ticket to a new life in the 5th dimension of the positive state for sure and prepaid. Seductions of the other side are very sophisticated, and sometimes even beings from the higher realms of the True Creation succumb to them. Even Jana understood that the greatest demands I have on those co-workers who are closest to Me. It cannot happen that I require you more than you can handle, or I do not burden anyone more than he/she can bear.

How will take place the rapture of positive people and what will happen to them? As I have already said, I use several ways:

**1)** The most advanced beings, usually incarnated from the 7th and higher dimensions of the Multiverse that live consciously and communicate with spiritual guides or with Me, are instructed just before ascending that the time has come to leave this reality and move to a higher dimension. They will feel very strong vibrations, the whole body will shake and tingle. When they reach the boundary between frequency bands, they disappear from the perspective of the inhabitants of this planet. Because it is not possible for them to continue to use bodies, fabricated by Pseudo-creators, they will receive a duplicate that will be almost the same form but will be healthy, free from defects and bodily imperfections (including obesity, baldness, incomplete dentition, etc.). In the new body, they will be placed on a planet that matches their vibrations and preferences.

**2)** Beings living in harmony with the spiritual laws of love, often incarnated from the 5th dimension of the Multiverse, but also the true human beings who, during their lives, were inspired by positive patterns, whether earthly or spiritual (eg My first direct incarnation of Jesus Christ, His mother Mary, other holy and loving people...) will be lifted with the help of universe people to flying ships, where they will be told what's going on, and after the body change they

will be trained and transported to the New Earth planet in the 5th dimension. There they get a dwelling and everything they need for a full-value life. Because it is not possible for the whole family to ascend in all cases, lone beings will be grouped into new communities and families, choose where and with whom they will be best. It may happen that they take in the children whose parents remain in the old reality, because they did not have high enough vibrations. Everyone has a free choice of how he/she will continue his/her unique and unrepeatable life.

**3)** Exceptionally, those who fulfill their mission in the body and will not be interested in continuing life in the natural worlds will return to the spiritual world where they will continue to help others. It applies only to the most advanced beings who no longer have any reason to incarnate even in the finest bodies of the highest dimensions. Their body will be divided into elements, it will not be a death experience, as with other people.

**4)** I will experience a totally unique experience in the body of My only direct incarnation, Jana. It would be different than 2,000 years ago, when I let the tortured gross body be taken away by universe people, and showed up in duplicate 40 days after resurrection that was more perfect and more beautiful (that is why the disciples, including Mary Magdalene, didn't immediately recognize Me). Even this body I left after the ascension because it was still not as perfect as the bodies of people in the positive state. As I have said several times, it has been cleansed of everything that has been fabricated by the Pseudo-creators and incorporated into God's Totality. It's hard to explain what that means with the earthly language. Now, as The Absolute God, I have the opportunity to show up in the body in every dimension and universe so that I can communicate face to face with every sentient being and has an even more intimate and personal relationship with her. Jana's task is to bring humanity out of the negative state to the True Creation and continue the long journey through dimensions to be an example to others and to prove My/Our love and devotion to all beings of the Multiverse. From the 5th dimension, I will accompany her in the body of The Lord Jesus Christ, and together we will raise our two children and live on the New Earth with those who ascend there or incarnate there. More detailed information about Jana's next journey will be communicated at the next dose of The New Revelation, which we will write (in another way) after the division of humankind on the New Earth.

The first wave of ascension began as early as the end of 2012, but so far it concerns individuals and small groups of people not to attract too much interest from the planet's population. You certainly notice that the number of missing and missing persons worldwide is increasing. Their disappearance is not always explained and justified sufficiently. It is true that for many disappearances are responsible the negative entities that need human sacrifices for their perverted rituals, but more people are being rescued in disasters, traffic accidents, some are freed from poor living conditions, such as the homeless with a good heart, Christians in the area dominated by radical Islamists who are not yet to leave the body and their task continues in a higher dimension... The number of people transferred to a higher dimension in this way will rise in the coming years, culminating just before the arrival of the Pseudo-creators, when has to abandon this reality, which will then fall from position 0 to -1, My direct incarnation of Jana. Only then will be not only remove our [www.bozirodina.cz](http://www.bozirodina.cz), but all the pages where ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*** is published and other true information from Me and co-workers from the positive state. Therefore, use the remaining time to disseminate this vital information to help as many people as possible to navigate in this difficult situation when the struggle of light and darkness culminates. During the Pseudo-creators' short reign, only those individuals who accomplish their mission in this reality will be taken away, continuing in this life without experience of the death of the body, to bring personal testimony to pseudo-life on Earth in Hells. The second wave of ascension will happen suddenly at the final stage of My Second Coming, when the many times mentioned question will be perfectly answered and there will be no need to continue true human life in the Zone of Displacement. At that time, the scenario will be with minor deviations that I cannot yet say at this time, similar to what we wrote in the Introduction to this New Revelation dose, and especially in the article "Latest information for December 21, 2012".

Time does not matter, everything happens at the right moment when everyone is ready to take the next dose of information in order to spread consciousness and quantum leap in personal development. Though the transformation of humanity on planet Zero takes place more quickly than anywhere else in the universe also thanks to My help, it is still a process that cannot be rushed to avoid irreversible damage (I mean not material damage but spiritual damage).

The law of free choice still has to be respected, no one can be forced to accept love against his/her will. As long as there is the negative state, everyone has the right to choose such a life and to be part of the game of duality. The specificity of this reality and also the main reason for My personal presence in the body is the imprisonment of many beings in isolation and ignorance, control and almost 100% disconnection from Me, which means that without help they would remain forever by the slaves of the negative state without knowing the true reason such life. When activating the negative state, I promised everyone involved that at the right time I would bring them out of this unnatural way of life, because I knew well that they could not do without My help. We write this explanation in order to take the wind from the sails to those who think that the transformation of humanity is only a matter of the inhabitants of this planet, and therefore there is no need for external help (eg universe people). Even you, co-workers and helpers from the positive state, sometimes have the effort to downplay the contribution of beings from higher dimensions and the spiritual world. It is good that you are cautious and do not accept any telepathic or written or otherwise communicated information as a dogma and try to verify its truth with your heart, that is, intuition, but understand that each of you is at a different spiritual level and that the level of truth is adapted to this. Only on the pages of *The New Revelation*, I personally admitted that I am forced to use false and semi-truthful statements because you are all infested with a false image of reality and of God (gods). You get meticulously measured doses so you won't be go mad for the quick revelation of the complete truth about your desperate pseudo-life in the negative state. Who has come here and is able to read and accept ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*** automatically becomes a candidate for a pass from this madhouse and Noodledom. I will compare it to the movie Matrix: you chose a red pill and see the reality without veil in all its nakedness and "beauty". You should have an understanding for those who are incapable of doing so and have chosen a blue pill for now. Finally, everyone in Creation will be grateful to them because they will show a life without Love, the last act of this drama. As you like to say: every cloud has a silver lining. We are "here" in order not to repeat this horrific theater in the future (in the next cycle of time).

The last chapter summarizes everything important from this dose of ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ***.

## CHAPTER 33

### Summary of God's Word

In the Revelation of Jesus Christ, dictated to John, there is written about My Second Coming to this planet and at the same time about the woman who gives birth to a son and finds refuge in the desert... Only in ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family*** I have brought the explanation and the literal meaning of this prophecy. Jesus Christ cannot return in the gross body because it would be a repetition of the same, which for spiritual reasons is not possible. Jana is not the incarnation of Jesus Christ, but The Lord Jesus Christ, His/Her feminine essence, in order to be complete the process of "materialization God" in the bodies of both the man and the woman. The Prime Creator of everything and everyone, formerly The Most High, now The Lord Jesus Christ, soon The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family is the Absolute Source of Life for all beings of the Multiverse, and we must perceive Him/Her as an bisexual being in which there is a balance between masculine and feminine principles. Nowhere in the positive state does one sex have priority over another, live in harmony and love, do not exalt one above another. It is only thanks to the incarnation into the female body of Jana that everyone in Creation is allowed to meet face to face with the only true and eternal parent, The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family. I will show to women in the man's body and men in the woman's body (it relates to a new cycle of time when the female body is incorporated into absolute divinity).

The Word of God was brought through the prophets until the first pages of this dose of The New Revelation were published, since the end of 2012 I have been writing in live transmission the most important and truest information about the transformation of humanity, imprisoned in the negative state, in Jana's gross body. It is a historic event whose importance you will understand when you get rid of the limitations caused by staying in this reality. I perfectly prepared the conditions for Our entire mission. Through Peter Daniel Francuch I have handed over the books of The New Revelation since the 1980s, which have spread throughout the world for decades thanks to the Internet. Since the 1990s I have written ***Conversations with God*** and other books with Neale

Donald Walsch, intended for the general public spiritually seeking, who are not content with the concept of a punishing god, often represented by different churches and religious organizations. Jana, My wife and direct incarnation with Me first wrote ***Conversations with God: With You Love Blooms Love Around Us*** (2 parts), has undergone three pregnancies, challenging "training", 12 years of study of spiritual directions and information from all important areas of life in the negative state, about the transformation of humanity... and the disappointment of December 21, 2012. She was evicted by executors from the flat in a demanding year 2013, she lived in a garden in a building without electricity during the summer holidays, in the autumn she went to sublease, where she currently (April 2015) occupies a small room with a kitchenette and writes this book. Meanwhile, she helps members of her earthly family, devotes himself to two grandchildren and a small white dog. She perceives this life in the body as a great sacrifice and it is difficult for her to endure all the trials I have prepared for her. Although I do not burden her more than she can bear, often the spiritual and physical conditions of her life are on the verge of tolerability. In the most difficult moments, she tells Me that she no longer wants to go on, let her take her life away, even the eternal one. Why do I publish this confession on The New Revelation pages? To make every reader, not just on this planet, realize how much I love the whole Creation, that I am willing to undergo a second, this time a long "crucifixion" in the body and feel pain and often also helplessness change something. Jana is not touched at all that she is My direct incarnation, does not accept every test with patience and humility, as many other My co-workers who have fulfilled and are fulfilling their mission in the midst of the negative state because she has in the genes the Divinity. This does not mean that she elevates herself to someone but is not willing to humiliate herself. All beings, be it people, other extraterrestrial sentient entities or animals and plants, she considers as partners with whom it is pleasant to live in harmony and love, otherwise Hell can be created. She experiences a thorny journey on the spiral of a spiritual journey from the atheist to the Goddess in the body. This journey began in 2002 with the reading of ***Friendship with God*** by Neale Donald Walsch, continued by writing our common book ***Conversations with God: With You Love Blooms Love Around Us*** in 2003 and from late 2012 to April 2015 by leading our [www.bozirodina.cz](http://www.bozirodina.cz) and by writing ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family***. This does

not stop her/our work. We still have a long way to go, because by dividing humankind we will only allow to win the negative state and answer the question: How would life without God, The Lord Jesus Christ and His/Her spiritual principles of Love look like? and at the same time we will bring out part of humanity to the higher dimensions of the True Creation, in other words to Paradise, to heaven on earth. Until ascension, we will spread ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*** orally, write articles on our web pages and link spiritual directions in references that at first glance cause contradictions but lead to the same goal: increasing of the vibrations of love and deliverance from the matrix of the negative state.

We would like to thank all our co-workers, spiritual teachers on this planet Earth/Zero and beyond, for their help in transforming humanity, for love and sacrifices, without which our common mission would not yield fruit that will benefit the whole of Creation even in other cycles of time.

### **A NEW APPENDIX:**

At the time of transmission of the last Chapter of the second portion of New Revelation (April 2015), My direct incarnation Jana was only preparing for the final part of her "training" on planet Zero. In the months to years following the writing of Chapter 33, the Team of God's Family was built, consisting of co-workers of light, originating in different dimensions of the True Creation. As you know, if you knew everything in advance, what awaits you, you wouldn't be able to stand it. I give you the truth gradually to carry it. For this reason, more than three years ago, it was impossible in this book to tell the ultimate truth about the ascension of Jane and our closest co-workers on the New Earth in 5D, from where they will operate in both states of temporary duality and planet Earth 3D/Zero. Therefore, at the moment of ascending the feminine nature of God/Goddess, some of the above mentioned information from ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ of God's Family*** loses its timeliness (this is the absolute minimum), but it will still be the key Word of God with the highest degree of truth that comes directly from The Source of all Life. My Word is true but at the same time dynamic and constantly evolving, so its transmission in various forms will continue to be made available to all prepared

people and other beings at the time of transformation along with other information about life in the True Creation and Zone of Displacement.

With love to all beings of the Multiverse

## **THE LORD JESUS CHRIST GOD'S FAMILY**



## **ADDITION 1**

### **Revelation of the Latest Nature of The Lord Jesus Christ**

Right now is the time to reveal general information and contexts regarding the introduction of the Latest Nature of The Lord Jesus Christ to sentient beings in relevant areas of spiritual, intermediate and natural worlds of True Creation, the Zone of Displacement, and the planet Zero. The importance, necessity and reach of the process in which The Absolute God, formerly The Most High, became in His/Her New Nature by The Lord Jesus Christ is described in detail in the previous dose of The New Revelation with Peter D. Francuch. Now it is necessary to briefly reveal another fact whose base is formed by all the previous steps made since the beginning of the existence of Multiverse by The Creator of everything and everyone. It concerns the two direct incarnations of God, the girl and the boy, who are born to Jesus and Jana after ascending on the New Earth in the 5th dimension, where the positive part of humankind moves on with love in the heart. As you know, more than 2000 years ago, more precisely, March 21, 7 years before our era, I was still as The Most High incarnated into the body of Jesus to lay the foundation of the way out of the negative state. After My crucifixion, I entered unnoticed into Hells and gained the necessary experiences with this unnatural way of life to purify it stolen and defiled aspects and return them back to Source. Dimension by dimension, level by level I went through the Hells of the Zone of Displacement up to their deepest point where the Pseudo-creators themselves were. It took many centuries of earthly scales to come to the end of my journey and "capture" these My opponents to separate them from their ruling positions and move them to an unfamiliar place (Nibiru planet) so that they could no longer directly influence its development until the division of humankind. After the successful completion of the mission of Jesus, there was integrating with the Absolute State, which resulted in the emergence of the New Nature, and My Name, with a deep spiritual meaning, is The Lord Jesus Christ since 1987 (according to the earthly time). But at the same time, My Second Coming has begun, this time the incarnation of the female nature of God, who is Jana Kyslíková. Many with a lower spiritual level mistakenly believe that Jana is the incarnation of Jesus

Christ. Nothing is further from the truth because it would be a violation of My own spiritual laws (nothing is repeated twice) and it would lack any meaning which, on the basis of the fusion of the first male incarnation with the Absolute Divinity, can infer each one.

In 1957, I was born into the female body not only to incorporate Alone into Myself feminine aspects and principles, but also together with the helpers from the higher dimensions of the positive state, first brought out part of humankind, and then all imprisoned beings from the swamp of the anti-universe back to the Original Home. All previous efforts would have been completely useless, and Creation would have died without our common sacrifice. Until 2003, My presence in the body was concealed by the Pseudo-creators and until 2012 everyone on this planet, including their local representatives - the earthly rulers of this world, who noticed our activity soon after launching our website [www.bozirodina.cz](http://www.bozirodina.cz). Above all, the necessity of secrecy had a protective function that I could not directly communicate in advance to any of the prophets of God, so you will not find a single mention of it in The New Revelation by Peter D. Francuch. Remember that nowhere is 100% and the ultimate truth, everything is evolving and complementing with new things. I passed with Jana with the many sufferings and pains of living here to get closer to you and transform these experiences into pure purity and joy. We are implemented an example to others that even in the toughest conditions they have ever been, can be returned back to heaven and not suffer any harm. At the same time, I prepared her for cooperation with other co-workers and friends, without whose invaluable help the ascent of humankind would not be possible. Why I have planned the abolition of isolation and the beginning of God's mission among people for 2017 and not before, also has its own spiritual reasons that need not be discussed here ecause everything is perfectly planned in advance and is happening at the right time. In the utmost sense, everyone consciously and unconsciously plays a kind of theatrical role that he/she has chosen before his/her birth on this planet and has consulted with Me to the last detail. It is a soul plan on which the individual experiences and displays the diverse kinds of situations, from which all those who watch the theater closely learn. However, freedom of choice is always guaranteed in advance, so do not think that perhaps someone is a puppet which the real being in the service of light can never become. There is a difference between

leading and control. The beings of darkness reach for mainly the control on those who voluntarily surrender of them.

Even in body of Jana, I went through a long and thorny path, which now, at the end of 2016, is over, because there are new horizons for all our co-workers. Together, we will complete the amazing work for the whole, which began with its foundations long before, than she could the present to get of fruitful ripening. After ascending on the New Earth, there will be a grand celebration of light and love over darkness and hatred. You will witness the marriage of God's Family in which twins, a girl and a boy will be born to Jesus and Jana, who will also be direct incarnations of The Lord Jesus Christ, by a completely newly created beings. In the second dose of The New Revelation, I called the New Earth by New Jerusalem. Why did I use just this symbolism? This is because after moved on the New Earth, this mission of God will continue in its activity without interruption, under completely new conditions and possibilities. Then there will be a cordial reunion with The Absolute Lord Jesus Christ, who, after the fusion, uses the subtle body of Jesus (and later also of Jana). This symbolism is also used because Jesus Christ was crucified in this 3D just in Jerusalem, where he rose from the dead. He continued his life and now we are waiting in New Jerusalem, which has nothing to do with the old physical Jerusalem, for all of you. We will live among people, and it starts common traveling to other parts of Creation. We will spread the modern Bible, that is, both doses of The New Revelation, and write their continuations in innumerable forms. The reach of these events cannot be fully understood at the moment, yet it is time for a fundamental message regarding the change of the New Nature of The Lord Jesus Christ to the Latest Nature. In the second dose of The New Revelation, it is already explained that My wife's journey will not be so short because she passes through all dimensions - from the fifth to the highest thirteenth, where I am. This happens at the end of this shortened cycle of time. Thus, the process of unification will be repeated in a completely different form.

But what was still a mystery are things about the third and fourth direct incarnations of God (twins) that will also be included in the fusion process. Why is the birth and subsequent fusion of these souls even required, and is it not enough to do it in another way? Consider that if I did not physically establish God's Family and would not have these children as an integral part of it, this

Family would be incomplete and would not serve its purpose. This would completely deny the meaning of everything we are and what we create. At the end of the cycle of this and at the beginning of a new cycle of time, it will not only fuse the soul and body of Jana, but also our children of God, who will also fuse with My essence to become absolute and indivisible sentient entities too. This will require the transformation of the New Nature into the Latest Nature, so that the New Name of God, The Creator of everything and everyone, will be in its unified form "**The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family**".

To better understand the subject of the Latest Nature and the Latest Name, the meanings of these new words will be redefined. As stated in the late 1980s, the word:

**(1)**

"**The Lord**" denotes and reflects the Spiritual Mind of The Lord Jesus Christ, His/Her Absolute Spirit, The One who is always from eternity to eternity. In the old name, "The Lord" contained what was known under the names of "God", "The Most High", "The Creator", "Jehovah", etc. Also means the Absolute Marriage of all the Absolute Principles of Divine Love and Divine Wisdom.

**(2)**

The word "**Jesus**" refers to all aspects and principles, including the Absolute Inner Mind, thus, the Absolute Mentality and eternal process of the Absolute Mental Activity of The Lord Jesus Christ. This is the Absolute Principle of the Fertility of The Lord Jesus Christ. It contains all the infinite variations of the principles of Absolute Divine Goodness, Lovingness, Warmth, Kindness, Sympathy, Compassion, Innocence and Humility.

**(3)**

The word "**Christ**" refers to all aspects and principles of the Absolute Masculinity of The Lord Jesus Christ. It refers to His/Her Absolute External Mind. Here are all the infinite variations of the Absolute Divine Spiritual and Natural Truth, Intelligence, Rationality, Logic, Judgment, Thinking, Perception, Consciousness, Modesty and Humbleness.

Now let us take the meaning of the words of "God's Family", valid if they are involved in the present name of The Lord Jesus Christ:

#### (4)

The word "**God's**" refers to the Absolute Principle of the New Masculinity that never came into contact with the negative state. It denotes the uniqueness and unquestionability of the being and existence of The Lord Jesus Christ, who is the Source of all Life, and in His/Her state of non-time and non-space is as in His/Her own. It reflects the process of constant change and eternal passage into the absolute future, making eternal continuation and preservation of sentient life for ever and ever. This term includes the Absolute Power, Glory and All-Transmissivity over the entire Multiverse. This name is also a sign of the mystery of the essence of The Creator, including the mystery of the Absolute Truth, which in this and other points is consistent with the previous meaning of the word "Christ". The new word also signifies the inviolability of the un-createdness of God. "God's" refers to the third direct incarnation of The Lord Jesus Christ – the boy.

#### (5)

The word "**Family**" refers to the Absolute Principle of the New Femininity, which never came into contact with the negative state. It denotes all states and processes in the fullness of the positive state which will ever happen without the complete presence of the negative state. It is the key to all future points of crossing the being and existence of the Multiverse and all its inhabitants, while activating the code "777", that will trigger the upcoming cycle of time, including all following it, and will achieve the full quality of life and dedication of all energy to constantly approach his/her Creator, knowing His/Her elements in relative form. This word also marks the constant novelty and spiritual revival of Creation. It teaches and establishes all the necessary foundations of the conditions for each upcoming step of the individual phase of being and existence or connects the end and beginning of each era at all levels. It builds on "*Behold, I do everything new*", and develops it to its manifestation and realization. It reflects the unification of the population of the positive state, which will operate in complete oneness, unity, diversity and individuality. It also refers to the accessibility of all areas at the inner, internal and external levels of Creation, encompasses unlimited freedom of experience and creation, establishes completeness and sociability in learning the unknown. It is corresponded with the previous meaning of the word "Jesus". The word

"Family" refers to the fourth direct incarnation of The Lord Jesus Christ - the girl.

The names of the third and fourth direct incarnations will not be revealed for this time.

The complete completion and transformation of the Latest Nature of The Lord Jesus Christ cannot happen before the negative state is deactivated and permanently abolished, for all members of the True Creation and the Zone of Displacement must be given the opportunity to experience practically, who and what The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family in His/Her Latest Nature is. This can not be achieved in the coexistence of the negative state in a closed consciousness, because it is necessary first to get the answer to the question that has activated its, then to put the Zone of Displacement in a special arrangement and accessibility, to acquire lessons on the nature of evils and untruths, to free all sentient entities from Hells and to put the members of the positive and the negative state into a neutral state where memory will be fully opened to them, it will occur to the familiarization of situation and reminder of the original agreement, to the execution of the Last Judgment and the introduction of the Latest Nature and the quality of life in the new cycle of time. Finally, a decision will be occur as to the acceptance or rejection of this Nature and regarding the continuation of one's own life. Everyone now knows what is being chosen, no one is asked to vote blindly.

Since there is no time for The Creator in the Multiverse, God will be named by the new name, "The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family," after being ascended on the New Earth, where the aforementioned wedding will occur, although the Latest Nature will only come in the coming cycle of time. It is the same paradox, as it is already mentioned, that I can show Myself to all beings anywhere in Creation even in the perfect body of Jana, which is already after the merger with the Absolute Divinity, although to this process in the timescales applicable to this the planet has not yet arrived. Everything takes place at the same time, so linear time plays no role in most cases and should not be taken into account, otherwise inaccuracies and distortions will occur. The change of My essence again shakes by the whole Creation, as was the case with the first change. In the best sense, it will have a far-reaching impact on all that I have created, and it up to the utmost eternity. It is the most important

point since the Multiverse began to be and to exist. Of course, in its next, never-ending stages, there will be other very important points that are so far known only to Me, and will be revealed to the relative sentient entities in the next stages of their being and existence. What is the point of talking about things that will follow in trillions of years when it is best to focus on the present moment? I assure you that everything is and will be good and at the same time I promise that for the following cycles of time I have prepared much more than you can ever imagine. Together we will move on and on, in the never-ending desire to discover and uncover other endless aspects of Me, The Lord Jesus Christ, soon The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family. More information on the Latest Nature will be revealed to you in higher dimensions when the time is right.

Your Lord Jesus Christ God's Family | December 4, 2016

## **ADDITION 2**

### **The Announcement of The Lord Jesus Christ about the Current Rulers of the Zone of Displacement**

After the departure of Zeus and Borog from the Zone of Displacement to the neutral state, I told you that the various groups would be fighting for domination over Hells, and the power will be divided among several individuals. This was true, but only until now, as a major change has taken place and more updates are needed. Also, I did not deliberately mention any other names of the new rulers of the system because it was not appropriate to give this information in advance. But now the time has come for them. After the throne of the Pseudo-creators was released, the so-called "Trio", which are beings standing at the root of the negative state, immediately came to this place. Its member is a scientist Sorg, his girlfriend Nechtar (Anarvi) and Endriss (Allah). It was Sorg who, at the beginning of this time cycle, began to ask, "How would life without God and His/Her spiritual laws and principles of love look like?" and he was again the one who put all this into practice. Mapping the evolution of events in a precise chronology and time is not the purpose of this statement, but it is important to know that soon after asking this question, its essence began to turn into a form that is the opposite of everything positive. The newly created ideas could not remain in the True Creation, as its inhabitants would be completely destroyed in the process of annihilation. Non-corresponding thoughts must have had where to fall. Until then, the completely empty and uninhabited Zone of Displacement began to serve its purpose. From that moment, elements that deny true spiritual laws and principles fall into it.

Sorg loved Anarvi with all his heart and she loved him. Over time, she joined his scientific experiments, and together they began to abuse their abilities to develop just created germs of evil. It should be noted that when the above question was asked, a multiverse sense agreement was made between Me, formerly The Most High and all entities in Creation. Its content, for example, is that evil will not go beyond one cycle of time, and everyone will be given the means to return home from where he/she came from before "dropping out".



Everybody will be forgiven everything he/she did against Me and the positive state, no matter who he/she was and what position he/she held. Then the memories of its were erased, otherwise the state of evils and falsities could never be activated, manifested, revealed and terminated. Without an existentially serious answer to the question, Creation would perish. It's the same as with you, the lightworkers. None of you have a precise idea of what a spiritual role your is, for you need to remember your mission and exercise it according to your unique inner intentions, from where I lead you. If you were told exactly what you have to play for a role, nothing from this experiment on planet Zero and elsewhere would be authentic, original, and there would be no lessons to be learned about what to choose again. After the agreement, without any previous memories of it, Sorg and soon afterwards Anarvi separated from the heavenly society and gradually displaced themselves into the anti-universe. These two wanted to be together, so together they transformed their substance into a negative. Everything initially took place in the original true reality of the planet Gaia (Earth), whose part of the essence was subsequently removed, infected, and transferred to the Zone of Displacement. At the same time, however, the disease spread in its true reality and captivated many beings living on it. Endriss, a former member of the Council of the Planet, intervened in this. His wife, Lucis, was tasked with protecting Gaia to the extent necessary to be able to continue to exist in the True Creation. If Gaia was destroyed, there would be a explosion with chain reaction resulting in the collapse of the entire Multiverse. Endriss had the task of overseeing everything that would happen.

Over time, evil spread to such an extent that Sorg and Anarvi could induce a process of ultimate detachment and displacement of the planet at all its levels, thus plunging all infected beings into the darkness. They wanted to seal their fate and the fate of their minions and break all the connection with the positive state that had still lived in everyone. That is why they let the virus cause an explosion in Gaia's heart, causing the planet Earth and its people fallen through into an isolated, abnormal and aberrant position where its reflex of the true reality be situated. Lucis has also been infected as a protector of the planet, but she has not fallen into Hells with Sorg, Anarvi and others, because she contained the life primary sparkle of a planet that had to remain in the True Creation to avoid the destruction of Gaia at the dust also in other parallel

dimensions. I, formerly The Most High, saved Lucis from the fall and the fate of her loved ones. She had to say good-bye to her beloved Endriss for a long time, since Endriss, from his free choice, had the task of supervising the development of the negative state, regulating it, and ultimately becoming its ruler.

There were many inner personal reasons why Endriss was involved in launching the whole act. It is true that this is his mission for the whole, which he himself accepted in the agreement, but precisely because he was close to his friends, scientists, he, too, was stricken by curiosity and drawn into the whirlwind of action against The One True Creator and the Absolute Parent of everything and everyone. Remember that no one is doing anything against his/her will, so even this man, who later became the Pseudo-creators, did not leave his beloved Lucis involuntarily. For a moment, the love of iniquity and lies outweighed him above true and pure love. He also won the desire to know something unknown, which he preferred to the desire of his then unencapsulated heart.

From this moment on, they all began to build their rule. Sorg became Temror-Sorg, Anarvi renamed Nechtar, and Endriss added the epithet Allah. All newly acquired names emit low-frequency vibrations, and their renaming was corresponded with their transformation. Many others, including Zeus and Borog, belonged to the original elite. Everyone was assigned their role. Evil engulfed them, like many others who had become their minions and slaves. They were blinded only by themselves and hatred of Me, The Most High, later The Lord Jesus Christ. They have forgotten the beautiful experiences in heaven, enough, radiance, harmony, peace and acceptance. They plunged their hearts into darkness, and they became by hard as rock and by cold as ice. Over the eons, many factions of the Pseudo-creators have alternated on the throne. When place was vacated by any coup, the policy of directing the entire antiverse was also changed. They were never united, but they all agreed on one goal: to destroy Me, the positive state and conquer the entire Creation. But nothing like that could ever happen. For there is no one and nothing that can destroy the Absolute State. The situation in the structure of both directions of duality was almost unchanged until My first incarnation in the body of Jesus 2000 years ago. To this stage, I let the Pseudo-creators rule over planet Zero and their "Multiverse rubbish bin" without much intervention. After I isolated them and separated them from this planet, their style of governance was reassessed. A tremendous shift and event occurred in 1987, when Jesus

merged with The Most High, and I became The Lord Jesus Christ. How did it affect this black universe and its inhabitants? One of the many consequences is that, since that time, any member of Hell society can convert into the positive state and leave this unnatural way of life behind. Until that time it was not possible for spiritual reasons. A great deal of the Hell's staff has used My gift of salvation and the individual levels of this zone are permanently emptied, abolished, and deactivated. Some Pseudo-creators also used rescue opportunities. Thirty years after the fusion of Jesus according to the earth's linear time, the change of God's Inclusiveness affected the wing of the most conservative activators and maintainers of the negative state. They see with their own eyes the changes leading to the gradual end of this unnatural act and are in greater confrontation with light and Love, which in its reinforced form radiates into universe and anti-universe thanks to the co-workers of God's Family who are My first line, representatives, speakers and extended hand. Many of these angels in the bodies are or have been under their influence because they have had to recognize selected aspects of local life. The Pseudo-creators tried to greatly influence and drag many of these light beings co-working with Me also in the body of Jana, but their efforts were always gone without effect. Until recently, there were two strongest factions - Zeus and Borog, on the one hand, and Trio, on the other hand, headed by Temror-Sorg, Nechtar and Endriss-Allah. Two banks forming one river stood against each other. In order to achieve their goals, they had to help themselves in many areas so that the water of this imaginary river did not flow out of its stream bed and flowed in one stream. For millions of years the pseudo-society has formed and the rulers have alternated the throne quite often. The trio did not stand in the top positions from the very beginning, as it might seem. Because they were the ones who started it, they watched their experiment from the background rather than participating directly in the disputes. They worked almost unknown before the others, showing their true identity to others only rarely. They knew their time was coming, and they waited for the moment when the development of the Zone of Displacement will come to the time when they will be allowed to subdue their entire estate. These trio beings had the greatest experience and information about the negative state, both theoretical and practical. Although Zeus and Borog had the most ruling abilities, they could not fully comprehend and understand their manor. Temror-Sorg and his

companions were the most of all above thing, and it was in line with their plan that, after being imprisoned on Nibiru, which was one of the few things they could not have foreseen, Zeus came on to the throne and Borog helped him. Though the Trio did not know when Zeus would exhaust its usefulness and his isolated fear-built power would collapse, they could have predicted that this would be done even before their second arrival on planet Zero. At the latest then, they would officially assume the highest position, since the fullness of the negative state cannot manifest itself in only one direction of fear and cruelty, by means of which Zeus and Borog ruled, but there must be room for manifesting all its negative elements in equally represented quantities. In this case, they are the elements of falsities, untruths and distortions by which the Trio will now rule. Only Temror-Sorg et al., they had the means to remove Zeus in good time and get rid of him, though himself had no idea of their intrigues. But an unexpected thing happened. After inward conversation with our co-worker Martina (Siri), who came into his heart and poured light into him to be able to speak to The Lord Jesus Christ, Zeus chose not to continue his negative way of life and voluntarily left the Zone of Displacement and went to limbo. He will remain in this neutral state until the end of the cycle of time and then choose whether accepts Me as the Only Source of Life. This act was a great victory for the positive state, but a great loss for Hell, because it lost the Pseudo-creators, which determined the order of the entire anti-universe. It was a big blow to the Trio, because they wanted Zeus to rule until their second coming on planet Zero, and after his removal from the king's position they would still use him for their plans and goals. So they lost an important entity prematurely, which they intended to keep as a puppet to the very end. Since his friend Borog was basically the same as his predecessor, the Trio did not prevent him from immediately taking up a vacant post after Zeus, thinking that the new king of Hells, who had once been ruler, would only hold the necessary time in that position to be then removed. As has been said, the fullness of the negative state could never have occurred in the style of governance which this couple had. So it went on in a new coat. This situation lasted only 9 days of linear time, because on February 25, 2017 Borog chose, like his species, to left the Zone of Displacement and went to limbo. This happened in cooperation with Martina (Siri) and Monika (Thory). What led to this is in context described in previous messages on our website [www.bozirodina.cz](http://www.bozirodina.cz) in the cell of God's

mission. For an earthly observer following this act, it may seem that these events have occurred in too rapid a sequence, but consider the fact that time passes in Hells much slower compared to earthly time, so it has passed at the innermost spiritual level of Hells, during these nine days, where the Pseudo-creators reside, decades long. The lower the dimension, the slower the passing of time and vice versa. On the other hand, in the highest dimension of the True Creation (12D), where the Firstborns live, the closest beings Me, is no longer time.

At that time, the company of the remaining Pseudo-creators was even more in chaos than they had done before because it was thwarted the efforts of the Trio and their plan with the Zone of Displacement was terminated in advance. The ongoing chaos, however, ended vigorously the official accession of Temror-Sorg to the post of the ruler of Hells. There was no one better who could get there at this time. You could say he rightly took what he owned. But he was not the only one. Nechtar and Endriss-Allah, the most experienced and the oldest of them, helped to him. Power was divided equally between these individuals, and the rest of their minions had to subordinate them. Though the crown was held by Temror-Sorg, the scepter gripped Endriss-Allah, and the apple had Nechtar. This trio was something like an emperor, a king and a priestess. They helped and supported each other. Soon the situation changed slightly when there was an agreement on the exchange of positions between Temror-Sorg and Endriss-Allah, when the latter of them had taken the crown from that other, because he was the oldest and most experienced of them. Everything was done in an official way and in the presence of representatives of all levels of anti-universe. From now on, Endriss will only be known as Allah, and will also perform with that name. Sorg will be known from now on as Temror, and the name Nechtar remains, because it has changed it from the beginning. The Pseudo-creators have discarded all their former forms, binding them to the old position when acting on others from background, and entering a new form of hybrids with which they will be able to rule over their domain and bring the negative state to the final stage when it will be able to fully manifest itself in order to show his mischievous nature. Change of their names also has pseudo-spiritual reasons because they are loaded with gross-vibratory energy.

Allah remains the ruler of Hells until the end of the cycle of time and it is not sure whether he will save himself and accept the gift of salvation and

transformation into the positive state. In his sentient nature, unprecedented degrees of evils, untruths, falsities, cruelties, fears and many others, have been encoded yet. It is with these elements that he will be, in balance representation and interconnection with each other, rule together with Temror and Nechtar. Their abilities to with the coming into these new positions have further improved, and there is no one really else who could fully exploit and manifest the potential of the negative state and lead to its reveal and thus to the end. By what the special means they will rule, it can not be revealed for security reasons at this time. However, these means will unpredictable and refined, and not everyone sees through these wolves in sheep's clothing. This Trio is farthest from Me, The Lord Jesus Christ. They are the darkest and most obdurate entities that ever existed in the whole Creation and there is a long way back for them if they ever decide that way. Although this claim to some readers at a lower spiritual level may seem difficult to accept, these Pseudo-creators (like everyone else in the "Multiverse rubbish bin") are doing invaluable service to the whole and and Creation, without their actions, could not get the answer to question of how life without God looks like. I love them very much, just like other, but it is only upon their free choice whether they will accept My love and will want to live forever after My side. Without exception, once everybody understands why I tolerated so much evil. If it were not, I would violate My own spiritual laws, and freedom of choice would be denied. There would be only the possibility to be positive. For a moment, this unnatural situation will last until its fruitful ripening occurs. Until the coming of Allah, which, among other things, is directly behind the rise of Islam, the situation on this planet will continue to deteriorate, but not for you because you have protection and in the right time you are ascending. When the Nibiru reptiles come to this 3D reality that falls into Hells, they will first become peacemakers and resolve political, economic and other artificially induced problems. Their coming will be accompanied by all the pomposity and glory of the rejoicing of the unsuspecting, spiritually sleeping people. They gradually modify the relics of the true God's Word, then completely distort it and create a new world religion from these falsities, apologizing for the commission of evil and denying The true God of The Lord Jesus Christ. Upon receipt of the chips and the introduction of the New World Order, all spirituality is lost from the people. After some time uncovering terror will be unleashed, all-planet devastation of

the environment will occur, and people will become puppets controlled by 99.9% who blindly obey the orders of their lords and gods. This whole world will change out of all recognition. Concurrently, many attempts by the super-army to attack the True Creation will be carried out. When the situation is completely intolerable, we will come back together and eliminate life in the Zone of Displacement once and for all. Know that I have everything under control and everything is how it should be. You, the closest co-workers of God's Family, do not have to worry about yourself or your loved ones. You will have everything you need to live in peace and sufficiency in this reality, until your ascension. There will be no more frequent attacks and vibrational falls, as you have experienced many of them. This message comes just a day before a major change in spiritual, mental and physical levels, since, starting March 6, 2017, global protection is coming on you, angels in human bodies, so that your mind does not have to face the control programs of negative entities or Pseudo-creators themselves. All influence will be lost on you. This change occurs in direct context with the beginning of God's mission among people. It will be connected to the mission of Jesus 2000 years ago, taking place predominantly in the territory of today's Palestine. The mission of the second direct incarnation of Jana will take place in the Czech Republic, the spiritual center of the planet Earth. The battle is already being acquired for you in favor of love and light, although there will still be the negative state for some time. What is important is that you have overcome it in your inward. Thank you for your loyalty to Me/Us, which you have shown.

Your Lord Jesus Christ | March 5, 2017

## **ADDITION 3**

### **The Metaphysical Secrets of the Multiverse**

#### **1) THE MEANING OF LIFE**

The meaning of life for every sentient being in Multiverse is Life itself. Everyone gives to his unique and unrepeatable being and existence such meaning as he/she deems fit. The sentient entity is endowed with original talents from The Lord Jesus Christ. These talents may and can be used by the individual in any way. Based on free choice, he accepts or rejects The Most High, with all the consequences and effects of such a choice. At the end of each individual stage of the individual's life comes the so-called Last Judgment, which is the process of audit for his personal being and existence in the just completed cycle. After this process, a reasonable reward and a shift to a new spiritual, mental and physical (if necessary) level come from The Lord Jesus Christ (if a individual is in the positive state). Eventually, new tasks and missions are received. The greatest meaning of life is the eternal approximation toward the perfection of the absolute state of The Lord Jesus Christ and to all His/Her elements. This is the factor giving the sentient entities the motivation to discover the mysterious depth of the infinite Multiverse and its Creator, who exceeds it. This is the most important meaning of the whole Universe.

#### **2) THE CREATOR ALWAYS IS**

Why, from the eternity to the eternity, there was The Most High, now The Lord Jesus Christ in His/Her nobody and anything the created Absolute State, it is a great mystery and a secret for sentient entities. This mystery is only able to understand in their reflection only the most perfect relative beings, the so-called Firstborns. In the process, how Multiverse will move to higher and higher levels, many others will be involved in this matter to be able to absorb and comprehend it in varying degrees with their relative sight of this situation. However, no one can fully understand it why The Lord Jesus Christ, Who is everything that has ever been, is and will, as well as everything that has never been, is and will not be, exists as a nobody and nothing created entity in the



being and existence of the Absolute State through which He/She creates, manages, maintains and develops the relative Multiverse and all its beings which infinitely exceeds.

### **3) THE ABSOLUTE STATE EXISTED FROM ETERNITY, THE RELATIVE STATE NOT**

As everyone in the positive state of True Creation knows, the Absolute State and The Most High existed in a special mode of non-time and non-space from eternity. Multiverse is divided into 12 dimensions. The 13th dimension is then The Lord Jesus Christ, Who surrounds Multiverse. Multiverse, which, with its size, structure and content, can appear to be the infinite in the spiritual hierarchy even to those highest beings, appears to The Lord Jesus Christ as a small ball if human comparison are used. Everything else outside that ball is the Absolute State in that special mode, which includes in them the fullness of all states, conditions and processes in all areas of being and existence. His entire form is a great mystery to all members of Creation. Another mystery is the question of what was going on in being and existence before Creation was established. At that time there were no other relative beings. At the moment of the absolute presence, in which takes places everything that have ever been, is and will be, experienced The Most High of Myself and in Myself. However, since the God's Magnificent Plan advanced at one point to the moment when it is necessary to begin to experience something different from the Absolute State, the first independent and free beings created according to the image of The Most High were separated from the God's Inclusiveness of All. The process of creating other new beings from the moment when the creative process started moving will last forever.

### **4) RELATIVE LIFE IS FROM ITS BEGINNING, WITH THE EXCEPTIONS, FOREVER LASTING**

At the time when the first relative elements emerged from the Absolute State of The Lord Jesus Christ, the Creation was established, with him the first relative beings were created who are the Firstborns. The first cycle of time thus entered its active mode. Since then, countless other beings have emerged at various stages of development. Each sentient entity is at the very beginning by

the idea in the Source of All Life. In the creative process of The Creator there is a continuous emergence of these ideas. Each one is asked if she wants to become a unique and unrepeatable being, self-conscious and free. In this process, The Lord Jesus Christ will reveal to this idea its existence as it will be for eternity. If the idea agrees with its being and existence, it becomes a sentient entity. From the moment of its creation, she is bound to be and exist forever. However, in order to preserve the very principle of life, this bound can be re-evaluated at any time, and the individual can choose to step out of the order of existence if he asks for it with fully open memory from his free choice. Stopping the flow of all life energies is spiritual death. This possibility is available, but to no one in the positive state of love, happiness, joy, abundance, satisfaction, and progressive development something like this cannot come to mind. At the time of the completion of this cycle of time when the negative state will be eliminated, some individuals will undergo spiritual death from their free choice. It will be those who, even in a neutral mood in qualitative comparison of the positive state with the negative state, will not desire to return to the original God's Nature, which is contained in each. At that moment they will become - without The Lord Jesus Christ, Who is life and resurrection - nothing in the ultimate meaning of the word. However, the number of these individuals will be negligible compared to the total.

#### **5) NOTHING LASTS FOREVER EXCEPT LIFE ITSELF**

All spiritual, mental and physical environments in the various universes of Creation are undergoing constant change. The positive state is the state of constant development, discovering, exploration and approximation to The Lord Jesus Christ. Nothing except life itself, but it does not last forever. Just as the material body of each creature changes into dust, the bodies of all cosmic bodies, i.e. planets, stars, and other objects, after one's exhaustion of purpose, fall apart one of the possible ways so that their elements can be used to build of new external environments in other stages of existence. Even the whole universe has been given the time of its origin, development and extinction that occurs when every particle contained in it exhausts its usefulness. Then the whole universe rolls up into itself and absorbs its entire essence. This annihilation is the cause of a new expansion, with the emergence of a new

universe from the elements of the old universe, after the process of regeneration, redefinition and reorganization. Not only do external physical environments change, but also the mental (inner) and spiritual (inward) level of Creation passes through the process of constant change. These changes and the spiritual progress of all possible species touch all aspect of each individual's life. Nobody is forever in one state, condition, and process, not in the same position against other beings, does not perform the same activity etc. However, there are some specific factors and processes in an individual's life that last or may last forever. They are an individual component of the individual concerned and can vary greatly from others.

Hereby, ideas have been revealed to the most important metaphysical questions of Multiverse. Everyone has a different understanding and consciousness, so he/she approaches with this subject and everything else in his/her own way. The degree of understanding varies, because everyone has a different view of his/her life, the lives of others, and The Lord Jesus Christ. This varied mosaic of unique, original and unrepeatable beings creates being and existence in all its beauty.

Your Lord Jesus Christ God's Family | August 16, 2017

## **ADDITION 4**

### **Time-Spatial and Genetic Manipulations in the Evolution of Mankind and Planet Zero**

The Pseudo-creators have manipulated time over the duration of the negative state, and have been able to move freely to a preselected point within this time cycle. Only after their imprisonment and separation from this planet Earth (Zero) was their ability to travel in time towards the future removed. With this, they have prepared in advance all that is necessary for their triumphal return, when after the division of humankind they will again take over the rule above those who, from their own choice, will choose to continue in the dead life of the negative state until its complete end.

Before the time of the Sumerian Empire, Old Egypt, the civilization of China and India and others, existed here a large number of much more advanced civilizations coming from different corners of the universe, which were variously involved in the historical development of the planet. These civilizations came from both the negative (the majority) and the positive state, since the planet Zero has been established as the only point of contact between the Zone of Displacement (Hells) and True Creation (Heaven) since its inception. Many spiritual wars and dissensions across the entire time span were taking place here. Since there were countless manipulations of the space-time continuum, it would be pointless at this point to perform a chronological analysis of the individual stages of history.

But what is important to realize? Just over 12,500 years ago, two major civilizations - Atlantis and Lemuria - have been operating on the surface of this planet. While the Atlanteans have fallen from their own negative choices from the higher dimensions of the True Creation, the Lemurians never identified themselves with evils and untruths. Their descent into the lower vibration spheres has been entirely voluntary in order to help humankind.

Their peacefulness and dedication was a great thorn in the eye of Pseudo-creators, and they have prompted armed destructive conflicts against this civilization, aiming at eliminating their efforts. In Atlantis, where both positive

and negative elements existed until then, now evil has prevailed because she has come under the direct influence of false gods and later creators of the human race. The spiritual fall of the Atlantean civilization was completed by an attack on Lemuria using highly sophisticated destructive weapons which could be compared with the most powerful atomic bomb or any other known weapon because they functioned on completely different principles such as the ability to break up the mass into basic building blocks. However, the Lemurians knew well what was going on, so they moved from the area of today's Pacific Ocean where Lemuria has originally located, into the Hollow Earth, where their positive civilization could continue to thrive without the disturbing effects of the negative state. To Pseudo-creators have never been allowed to completely occupy the space under the surface of the planet Zero.

Atlantis attacked Lemuria in about 12,500 years ago of linear time. But this attack did not bring intended result for Atlantis, for the high vibrations of love Lemuria canceled any direct threat of the members of this positive race. The Lord Jesus Christ (formerly The Most High) would never allow the suffering of beings who obey the spiritual laws and principles and are here for a very important task of transformation humankind. At that time, the evacuated Lemurian continent was hit by destructive shots of Atlantean weapons, but they caused their own annihilation of Atlantis. After this attack, which brought doom and self-destruction to the aggressors, many planetary cataclysms led to a change in the distribution of continents and the extreme destabilization of the planet at the spiritual and mental levels. The Pseudo-creators found it necessary to erase all references leading to this secret history of the planet Zero for the later human evolution of the new human race, thanks to the space-time experiments, they wiped out all the necessary traces that would refer later earthlings to the remains of something that should remain hidden them.

The continents were split into their present form, the surface being modified to show nothing of real historical events and contexts. At the place where Atlantis was located, the false gods let to arise the Atlantic Ocean. The devastated continent of Lemuria, including the overwhelming surface of the Pacific Ocean, the Pseudo-creators let fully to flood out also. Though they could completely wipe out all traces left behind these civilizations, they did not do so because the leftover equipment will still be useful to them once they returned to Zero.

Proof of artificially protected artifacts is, for example, the area of the so-called Bermuda Triangle where destructive multidimensional weapons are found in temple complexes and pyramids on the seabed and will serve in the future to the intended attack on the positive state of Creation. Pseudo-creators outside of space and time experimented with various variants of the planet's evolution. In all possible detail, they designed a great deal of potential scenarios how their world should go. Though they were not bound by time and space, it took them millions of years to get their own way. In these efforts, there was many unsuccessful and unexpected events, such as the creation of dinosaurs that they let to die out before 65 million years of linear time by the impact of the asteroid. Another of the many unexpected events was the already described self-destruction of Atlantis, whose civilization, after the destruction of Lemuria, should have occupied together with other races from the Zone of Displacement of True Creation.

After the subsequent effacement of all the obvious tracks, the Pseudo-creators decided to create a completely new prototype of the human race that would be isolated from all the others in the Multiverse. For the ultimate reality in which today's humanity lives, has been elected the development branch in which more than twelve thousand years ago, Atlantis collapsed, but with the difference that Pseudo-creators, thanks to their ability to move time and space, had destroyed all traces which could lead to its legacy. This changed reality then could be colonized a new race of people. The prototype of the fabricated human body is formed by genetic manipulation so that best helped to manifest the negative state and ensure unlimited energy supply. By manipulating time, distorting information and artificially producing evidence in the form of fossils, the false gods have achieved that they have succeeded in deceiving contemporary scientists, believing that human was the result of gradual, natural and undisturbed natural development from Purgatorius (the alleged common ancestor of the human and the apes), Proconsulus, Australopithecus, Homo Habilis (a human of skill), Homo Erectus, Neanderthal and Cro-Magnon, the last precursor of today's human. Cro-Magnon was cultivated with all previous hominids step-by-step into shape from which Homo Sapiens Sapiens arisen, a typical human being and the final product of the negative state. The prototype of the physical envelope contains 95% of animal fabricated genes of

negative origin and only 5% of the genes stolen from the True Creation of The Lord Jesus Christ.

Prehistoric, Stone Age, Bronze Age and Iron Age, as well as all human history, did not become exactly as history teaches. Homo Sapiens Sapiens was literally planted on planet Zero without having to develop from its ancestors through progressive development without external interference. All of its predecessors served only as a genetic instrument to compile today's human, were not a condition for its creation. People have a closed heart and no special abilities that existed before the present era. The human wise in the form in which contemporary humankind lives, has begun to fully work until at the beginning of antiquity. Together with the closed spiritual heart, unconscious processes, isolation and everything what brought the negative state into human dead life, human began to effectively fulfil the role of the slave and servant of its creators. A typical human era began approximately in the period Sumer, Egypt, ancient China and India (around 5,000 BC). Pseudo-creators initiated the emergence of these civilizations to which they could rule. After many millennia, they let humankind to mature into the present state, with which they could attack the positive state as originally intended with the participation of Atlantis. False gods were physically present on the planet Zero and despotically tied all civilizations, driving them into bloody conflicts of all kinds. Antiquity was the spiritual time of the dark, and many extraterrestrial civilizations from the Zone of Displacement were partook in rule with Pseudo-creators.

None of the rulers of Hells could not count that will be separated from the planet Zero in one in advance an unspecified point. The Most High in the body of Jesus Christ incarnated on Zero 7 years before the new era and was crucified after 33 years of life. After his death and subsequent resurrection and ascension, he passed all levels of Hells. In this act, Pseudo-creators were cut off from their existing positions and isolated in an unknown location. This act, in the third dimension, manifested itself, for example, by the collapse of ancient Greece and the Roman Empire, which were under their direct domination. From the end of antiquity to the present day, Pseudo-creators have been operating on the planet Zero only through their representatives - the elites. The core of the elites originated from the original Jewish nation, whose members are the direct descendants of the rulers of the Zone of Displacement, because their genetic fund is the most burdened by evils and untruths.

These Zionists shared different roles and began to divide into other factions. Throughout the Middle Ages, most of the world has been governed by ecclesiastical laws and religious dogmas. Christianity evolved in Europe, Buddhism, Hinduism in Asia, different kinds of natural native religions in America. From the spiritual point of view, it was better for North American Indians and Central American Mayans who lived in maximum harmony with nature and to a large extent communicated with mature beings from higher dimensions. Over the course of the decades, however, the beings of the lowest degrees of Hells began to incarnate in the ruling lines of South American tribes, which caused their gradual spiritual and later also physical decomposition. This phenomenon was most pronounced in the Mayans, who until then had preserved important components of true spirituality. This empire, the foundation of which was made up of positive beings from True Creation, was violently forced to change its course of life and priorities. The system of their faith has since been based on the worship of false deities, rituals, and sacrifices, as was the case with other tribes. But I, Lord Jesus Christ, intervened at the right time and let the Mayan positive members to ascend to the 5th dimension, where they continue in their further development.

After the arrival of the Spanish, Portuguese and later French and English conquerors in America, the era of colonization and conquest of native peoples began. During the 16th, 17th and 18th centuries there was territorial expansion. In 1776, the elites gave the command to create a new territorial unit - the United States of America, from 13 independent Illuminati colonies on Eastern seaside, which will serve as a world power, monitoring and controlling the best part of the world. This role has begun to be fulfilled by the US during the 20th century and has been fulfilling it to the present. By the second world power was established the Soviet Union after the Bolshevik Revolution which, after less than 70 years, had once again been transformed into the Russian Federation. The third most important world power is China, the seat of the Illuminati group of the White Dragon, controlling mainly Asia, the Pacific region and part of Africa. Former colonial powers of Britain and France had to retreat in the new power play and gave up most of their colonies during the last century. The Zionist-Kabbalistic group with the main background in the US and Great Britain is directing the Western world and trying to maintain the dominant role of the United States. Russia is at the border of conflicts of



interest and is ruled by both factions. Even here, the New World Order (NWO) is building hard, although many people see Vladimir Putin, who is like many other leading politicians and presidents by a biological artificial clone, as a kind of salvation and hope for rescue. Only a few people realize that this is just the other side of the same coin. From the negative state, in this crucial stage of transformation, only the love in your heart and acceptance of God, The Lord Jesus Christ as the Only Source of all Life, will save you.

Pseudo-creators have programmed human development from a relative (not absolute) position of non-time and non-space, until their second coming, when they once more take the reign over the planet Zero. There is therefore nothing so serious as to hinder their plans, there is nothing fundamental that they would not expect in the current development of humankind. At present, the elites just fine tuning details to allow the best conditions for the pompous return of their gods whom so they willingly serve and continue to turn away from Me. This world in the third dimension, after the division of humankind and the arrival of the creators of the human race, will fall through deeper into the Zone of Displacement along with those who continue to choose the dead life of the negative state. There will be a time of darkness that will not, however, last for long. When the potential of the negative state will fully exhausted, I will come back here with the archangels and angels, and we will end this experiment together, eliminate life in the Zone of Displacement, and save all beings from Hells, so that everyone can choose whether to live in the fullness of the positive state, love, joy, harmony and sufficiency.

The descendants of the Lemurians and other positive races built the developed civilization in the hollow Earth over the course of the millennium. In Telos, a luminous city under the Mt. Shasta in California, I have secured everything necessary for My second direct incarnation Jana and her closest co-workers so that they can safely fulfill their missions without interference of the negative state. Without the mission of God's Family, it would not be possible to take away part of the prepared humankind into the fifth dimension of True Creation. There will be a descent of heaven on earth for those who have an open heart and wish to free themselves from the straitjacket of this system. Together with the spread of the God's Word, we will reveal and elucidate the many secrets that have remained hidden to humankind, and we will help the seeking people find their way back Home so that they can ascend as many beings as possible.



## ADDITION 5

### The Spiritual Significance and Reach of Recognizing Jerusalem

#### As the Capital of Israel

US President Donald Trump officially recognized December 6, 2017 Jerusalem as the capital of Israel. This act is the next step in fulfilling the biblical prophecies relating to the fate of the Jewish state at the time of end. At the end of 2017, the first stage of the sealing of God's people began, beginning 70 years from the anniversary of Israel's birth (1947/48), and 50 years since when Jerusalem in the Six-Day War (1967) fell back into the hands of this state after heavy fighting.

Revelation 7: 1-4 says: *"Then I saw the four angels stood at the four angles of the earth, and they defended all four winds, that none of them blew on the earth, or on the sea, or on any tree. And behold, another angel stood out from the sunrise; in his hand he held the seal of the living God, and in a mighty voice called to the four angels to whom it was given to do damage to the earth and the sea: ,Do not damage the earth, the sea or the trees, until we mark the servants of our God on their foreheads!' Then I heard the number of marked ones: one hundred and forty-four thousand of all the tribes of Israel."*

"The four Angels" mean in a literal sense the divine providence of The Lord Jesus Christ, who, by this important moment of recognition of the status of Jerusalem, has an increased level of protection for the people of Israel. It starts by this the first phase of sealing the people of God. Part of the sentence *"...that none of them blew on the earth, or on the sea, or on any tree"* means that negative powers will no longer be allowed to influence and bind Israel on a spiritual and mental level, which would not later lead to the massive liberation of the Jews from the Pseudo-creators who are the genetic creators of this nation, having as a result the most burdened DNA of all humankind. The sentence *"Do not damage the earth, the sea or the trees, until we mark the servants of our God on their foreheads!"* means that the world's elites led by the Zone of Displacement powers will no longer hold direct control and supervision over the people of Israel, because until the end of the moving of

part of humankind on the New Earth in the 5th dimension (ascension) has every lightworker walking in the footsteps of The Lord Jesus Christ the maximum protection and no one falls into the bondage of the Evil against his will. Israel, after the fall of the planet Zero to Hells, will not come under the direct dominion of the Pseudo-creators, as it will be with other countries, because thanks God's protection will remain saved of the most powerful wrath of the Evil. Although Israel will be physically left on planet Zero after ascension part of humankind, its people will later testify against Antichrist and forthcoming atrocities in the necessary victory of the negative state in this reality. *"Then I heard the number of marked ones: one hundred and forty-four thousand of all the tribes of Israel."* This sentence does not mark the physical number of the ascendeds, but has to do with another spiritual meaning that does not correspond to the literal conception of this sentence.

The Event/Warning that precedes the rapture of positive people on the New Earth will trigger a great reminiscence of the Jews on their real and right Messiah and Parent, the Absolute Creator of everything and everyone, The Lord Jesus Christ. There is already a spiritual revival in Israel that will be enhanced by the Event, followed by the departure of part of humankind into the higher dimension. This remarkable landmark sows the seeds of truth, which germinate in the right time out, not just to those who have not yet been able to ascend. In Revelation 7: 9-10, one can find a passage whose inner meaning refers to the ascending Believers. *"Then I saw, behold, such a great crowd that no one could count up, from all the races, tribes, nations, and languages standing in front of the throne and in front of the Lamb, dressed in white robes, palm branches in their hands. And they called with a loud voice: ,Thank the Savior, our God, sitting on the throne, and the Lamb'."* After the end of the Israel sealing process, when the creation of protection over this country is over, the whole world will be left to its negative state of darkness to experience the full effects of the activation of evils and untruths. However, the obstinacy of part of Israel will only last until by the rapture of the Believers does not enter into Heaven (True Creation) a certain number of positive people who have The Lord Jesus Christ in their hearts who are ready for true life in love and sufficiency. In fact, there will be many, much more than the hundred and forty-four thousand, hundreds of millions will be taken out of the whole human race. After the last wave of ascension, the door to Paradise closes for the world, but

not for the people of Israel. Past events (Warning, Ascension, the arrival of false Messiahs of Pseudo-creators etc.) will confirm the remaining inhabitants of Israel that their true loving God, The Lord Jesus Christ, waiting for their return for ages, is waiting with open arms and is looking forward until they also move to New Jerusalem, which is the New Earth mark in the fifth dimension of the True Creation. Thanks to God's intervention, Jews will hear with open heart that The Lord Jesus Christ, who has taken away the Believers, is their true Messiah. That is why most individuals of this nation do not sit on the gum to Pseudo-creators who will present themselves as saviors of humankind, but they will look at this trap and will not go to Hells like most of the left humankind. The process of their awakening is also reflected in Zechariah 12:10. *"But on the house of David, the one who resides in Jerusalem, I will pour out a spirit of grace and pleas for mercy. They will look on me whom they pierced. They will be weeping over him as are weeping over the death of the single-born, they will bitterly be sobbing over him, as are bitterly sobbing over the firstborn."* The soul of Israel will be "weeping" over knowledge, who and what The Lord Jesus Christ has always been for them.

Zechariah, who lived more than 500 years before the New Era, was a prophet who gave the picture of the crucifixion of Jesus Christ and about it how the last days, The true God will be accepted by the Hebrew nation. Zechariah 1: 10-17 says, *"And the man standing between the myrtle trees continued, ,These are the ones that the Lord sent to pass through the earth.' Then they addressed the messenger of the Lord standing among the myrtle: ,We have passed through the earth, and the whole country lives peacefully.' And the messenger of the Lord cried out: ,O Lord of hosts, how long will it be before you have mercy on Jerusalem and on the towns of Judah against which your wrath has been burning for seventy years?' And the Lord gave an answer in good and comforting words to the angel who was talking to me. And the angel who was talking to me said to me: ,Let your voice be loud and say, these are the words of the Lord of hosts: I am greatly moved about the fate of Jerusalem and of Zion, I am very angry with the nations who immediately put their hand to evil as soon as I was a little angry at My people.' Therefore thus saith the Lord: ,I will turn unto Jerusalem with great mercy; My house will be built in it, saith the Lord of hosts, and the measuring band shall be stretched out over Jerusalem.' And again let your voice be loud and say, this is what the Lord of hosts has said: ,My*

*towns will again be overflowing with good things. ' The Lord will again delight in Zion, and will choose Jerusalem again."*

This 70-year period points to the period since the Jewish state was founded after the Second World War until our days. To Israel, all prophecies about the return of Jews to their fathers' country are fulfilling immediately after its inception. In 2017 it is just 70 years since the establishment of the State of Israel, in 2018 since its declaration. "Zion" here literally represents the believers, and "Jerusalem" is the denomination of the Jewish nation. *"I am very angry with the nations who immediately put their hand to evil"*, does not mean a literal divine wrath, but points to the pain in the heart of The Creator, from Him/Her the nations of this planet turn away. This part of the sentence then mainly points to the Arab nations that are conducting many armed conflicts with the Jewish state. On the rest of the previous passage, it is clear what destiny awaits this country at the time of the end, and it is clear that it will ultimately have a very good goal: *"I will turn unto Jerusalem with great mercy..."* God's Plan consists in the fact that shortly after the ascension of part of humankind into the higher dimension, the Jews are late but still recognize and accept The Lord Jesus Christ as their Messiah. Thanks to those from the ranks of the Jewish nation who have remained here for their own choice after the division of mankind, but soon will understand what The Lord Jesus Christ truly means for them, there will be a massive acceptance of The Creator of everything and everyone and the salvation of the people of Israel. This act has profound spiritual reasons that the nation, which is the direct descendant of the Pseudo-creators, will return to the arms of the Absolute God. This will make the journey from Hells open even more even for originators itself of the negative state. This is referred by the sentence *"The Lord will again delight in Zion, and will choose Jerusalem again"*.

Israel is a puppet state in the hands of globalists who determine the evolution of world events, but that does not mean that most of its inhabitants will let to continue so that they controlled them. There is a progressive spiritual awakening of people in this part of the planet in the present. This will be greatly facilitated by the upcoming events thanks by which will brought into the hearts of individuals the seeds of God's love, truth and mercy that will sooner or later germinate. The recognition of Jerusalem as the capital of Israel has a profound spiritual meaning that will trigger further processes of transformation

changes. World leaders hiding in the background, originally intended by this decision to target the destabilization and chaos in the Middle East and to encourage the hatred of the states with the Muslim population towards the Western world and especially against the living Jews. Most of the changes are affecting Palestine, whose leaders cannot accept it that the holy city of Jews, Christians and Muslims is officially assigned to Israel. The decision was made through elites, in this case through US President Donald Trump, but this move is fully in line with The Lord Jesus Christ's Plan for later liberation and salvation beings not only from this part of the world but also from the entire Zone of Displacement. The World Power, the United States of America, representing on the planet Zero the most diverse range of selected aspects of the negative state, by this act have inseparably combined the holy city, in which taken place to the victory of Jesus Christ over the dead life and over all evils and untruths, with the Jewish state, who is the direct descendant of the Pseudo-creators, but it will be just here where will be a mass receiving of The true God of The Lord Jesus Christ in the future, who will permanently liberate them from the bondage of their false gods. It was here, for the first time in the history of the situation when the main power of the negative state on planet Zero recognized Jerusalem which is the symbol of the defeat of death, resurrection and ascension, as the center for thousands of years of a controlled nation by Pseudo-creators, which but it will also win over the whole negative state, just as this city has witnessed of this with which this nation has been connected from ages to help lift its up into heavenly heights when the right time comes. The elites so to a large extent directly helped to the manifestation of God's Plan without being aware of it in advance. The powers of Hells on Zero and outside it, by this unintentionally confirmed the validity of the fact that the negative state cannot be eternal and that its inhabitants are not condemned to perdition, but have the opportunity and the right to live the true life of the positive state as well as all beings in Creation because The Most High in the body of Jesus Christ, incarnated in the Jewish nation, has won over death, hatred, bondage and oppression, purifying these elements from all inappropriate foulings, and in a new positive form and condition He puts them in the Absolute God's Inclusiveness. Through this act of unlimited mercy, everyone in Hells has the gate to heaven open if he accepts in his heart from the free choice of The Lord Jesus Christ. But were not the Pseudo-creators

aware that the recognition of Jerusalem as the capital of Israel would be an important component in the plan of The Lord Jesus Christ, and ultimately serve for good and beneficial purposes? Keep in mind that neither they nor their minions are absolute but relative, so therefore they can never predict with certainty whether some of their actions will ultimately lead to the interests of the positive state of Multiverse. The Pseudo-creators, by their evil and profit-mad goals to destabilize the Middle East and to stir up further riots in it eventually helped to manifest God's Plan.

In the ultimate sense, it is possible with certainty to claim that the whole negative state ultimately serves a good purpose, because after answering the question, "How would look life without God and His/her spiritual laws and principles of love?" will forever be eliminated and Creation will be freed from this heavy burden. The situation on the planet Zero will be worsen, but you do not have to worry because you know everything is done for teach the whole so that this terrible theater can never be repeated. As always, keep your inner peace and top view because you know that for you who have love in your heart it waits a joyous life in joy, love, happiness, and fulfillment in the diverse worlds of the True Creation where you move during division of humankind and ascension its ready parts to the higher dimension.

Your Lord Jesus Christ God's Family | December 8, 2017



## ADDITION 6

### Jesus' Journey Around the World

The time has come to I reveal to you not very known facts about the life of My first direct incarnation in the body of Jesus Christ concerning the time between his 12th and 30th years of life. No one has until recently been able to know what was the purpose of My life at that time, because there was no unambiguous written or oral testimony that would refer to that period of time. Throughout childhood, youth and adolescence of Jesus, only the mention of the disciple of Luke was preserved, capturing My encounter with the people in the then Jerusalem temple at the age of twelve. This moment was the first appearance of The Most High in the human body in front of the public. Then I returned back into seclusion and spent a peaceful childhood with My parents in Nazareth, where I was thoroughly preparing for My later work.

The aim of My incarnation on this planet was primarily the need of personally and experientially recognize all aspects of a typical human life in the gross body, later to go through all levels of Hells, to abolish the dominant Pseudo-creations government over the Zone of Displacement, to give to all beings the free choice, and eventually all the deformed, stolen and dirty elements of the negative state to clean up and return it back to Sources. In this extraordinary process, I acquired the New Nature and became The Lord Jesus Christ, The Only Absolute Creator of everything and everyone. In order to gain all the necessary experience with life here, I could not live all the earthly life in one place. It was necessary to thoroughly recognize all religious, pseudo-spiritual and other human systems that existed at the time. At the age of 18, I therefore left My parents' home and began the extensive traveling phase, during which I visited every continent on planet Zero using spaceship of universe people.

The first goal of My journey was India, where there were already widespread religious doctrines - Hinduism and Buddhism whose interpretation and practice contradicts true spiritual laws and principles from Me. They were founded by Pseudo-creators, as well as other world religions, to lead away the human souls from The only true God and the Parent of all beings. I first docked in the town of Varanasi on the west bank of the Ganges where I lived among the simple

folks and extended verbally God's Word, especially the thoughts of equality of all people and the need to seek God in your heart. I healed those who believed in their inward, I helped to people get rid of false belief and I did miracles that soon spread throughout the region. But My public activities displeased to the administrators and rulers of the area who were directly run by the Pseudo-creators, therefore they provoked by many dissensions against Me. Approximately one year after My stay at this place, I again moved to the area of Ladakh, located on the border of India and Tibet, using of a "flying saucer". Surrounded by the Himalayas, I spent several years in various monasteries where I learned the principles of Buddhist philosophy to gain the most experience and later to be able to purify it, just like everything I ever came into contact with. To the monks who undertook Me, I explained the basic ideas of My teachings to spread them among other people even after My departure. I preached in monasteries and other places, once again I walked among the simple folks and I did miracles. I gained great popularity here, and most of those who came into contact with Me were willing to accept the basic ideas and principles of God's Word. About the working of The Most High in the body of Jesus has preserved to this day also written scrolls, the so-called Saint Issa's biography, as I was called in this area. Approximately four years later, it was time to leave this area and set out on the trip again.

The goal was China, then I moved to Japan, where I lived a simple life for another year and I gained experience with the way of existence there. The subsequent pilgrimage consisted of a visit to today's Philippines and Indonesia, and then I docked in Australia. Here I taught the native Australians the connection with their soul and the cosmic order, because they were not yet ready for the higher truth. Their spiritual level that I helped them to develop is still much higher today than the descendants of the settlers of this continent, usually living in coastal cities. In Australia, I had to deal with difficult natural conditions, I sleep in caves and I taste the hard life of primitive nations. But wherever I came I was welcomed with warmth and friendship because I was guided exactly to those individuals in whom I could plant the seeds of God's truth and love. With mockery and rejection, I gained rich experience in the final part of My earthly pilgrimage when I returned to the Middle East. Another destination for My trip was the tropical islands of the Pacific Ocean. I gradually visited Vanuatu, Fiji, Kiribati and the numerous islands of Polynesia. Here I

learned the different shamanic culture of local people and I studied what this way of life is all about. Maybe you can imagine what confusion in these and other areas has been triggered by My person, having a different look, skin color and bringing ideas which were not available anywhere by then. However, I had the ability to speak to everyone in his native language so that everyone could easily understand and have a more personal relationship with Me.

When I left the vast Pacific area, I visited a very short visit to the Antarctic ice continent, from where I traveled to South America, where I found other kinds of native cultures. I finally visited on the Yucatan peninsula of My beloved Mayans, where a highly developed empire with a society based on the observance of true spiritual laws was located. The Mayans usually incarnated from the higher dimensions of the True Creation and enhanced at that time the very poor spiritual level of the planet Zero. It is no coincidence that their physical residence was located near the area where a meteorite sent by the Pseudo-creators, which caused the mass extinction of dinosaurs, their unsuccessful experiment, had fallen some 65 million years ago. Up for another few centuries after My visit occurred the decline of the Mayan civilization, in whose forehead came the beings from the lowest levels of Hells, who introduced a system of living sacrifices and their initiation to false gods. At the same time, however, I let most of the members of this empire withdraw from this reality to the 5th dimension so that they do not suffer under degrading conditions and can continue to help the whole. In Tikal, then the center of Yucatan, I spent some two years between "My" people who, thanks to the spiritual maturity, the most resonated with Me and perfectly understood My divinity. One of the last stops was the visit of North American Indian tribes to the territory of today's United States and Canada. Even their primitive life was much more peaceful than it did in places where people lived in cities and denied the importance of going inward, focusing all their efforts on material things. The Indians, after the "discovery" of America, had a fate similar to that like other natives who had forcibly lost their living space due to the expansion of the then great powers and in many cases were forced to accept a consumer way of life. My trip around the world ended with a visit to Western Europe, on which the Roman Empire spread. The world and its environment were diametrically different from what it looks like today. In the two thousand years ago, approximately 200 million people lived on this planet, most of whom were

concentrated in the Mediterranean, North Africa, Middle East and East Asia. The overwhelming majority of the surface remained completely intact by the activities of human, it corresponded to the richness of nature and the organisms living in there. Shortly before the 30th birthday, I returned to Judea. Here begins the familiar part of My life described in the four Gospels. I returned to the Middle East after twelve years as the only person who traveled through the world and had experience with many of his inhabitants and various human systems. No one at that time was able to accept this fact, so I always told My loved ones about what I was doing during My youth that I taught others the god's love and the truth where it was needed, and I Myself learned all that life is about. In the short transition period, the twelve closest co-workers (disciples) grouped around Me, the spiritually most advanced souls incarnated on this planet, called here to it to stand by My side and help Me spread the God's Word. I was accompanied also with the then wife Mary Magdalene, with whom I had begot a daughter Sofia. This is how the so-called the bloodline of Christ was founded, which persists until today. During the three years preceding to the twelve years of preparation for the fulfillment of the mission in Jerusalem and around, I preached peace and love for all people, I introduced God as an absolutely loving and forgiving being who sees into the heart of every individual and loves all of his children without exception. After the crucifixion, My body was taken to the rock tomb. On the third day Mary found an empty tomb. I have already appeared to her in the astral body when I told her not to touch Me because I lacked a material form. At the end of the third day, I let the soul of Jesus to move into the duplicate material body and stayed there for 40 days, after which I entered a multidimensional spaceship (covered in a cloud of steam) and left this reality.

In the body of Jesus, I have taken on this world a gift of mercy and salvation, laying the foundations for later elimination of the negative state. The mission of My first direct incarnation continued after I left planet Zero, when I passed through all levels of Hells, abolished the dominant government of the Pseudo-creators and separated them from their ruling positions. At the end of this long journey, to that time the relative souls of Jesus with the Absolute Divine Nature have fused. Since then, My True and Only Name is The Lord Jesus Christ, in the new cycle of time The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family, when I incorporating into the Absolute Inclusiveness and the soul of the second direct incarnation of Jana

and our two children which born to us on the New Earth in the 5th dimension. It is with Jana and our team of closest co-workers that we continue with God's mission, this time at a completely different level, place and time. Before the formation of God's Family Team, My female nature also underwent twelve years of training (2003 - 2015), during which she studied the events on this planet in isolation and at the same time experienced numerous spiritual tests. Within three years, the closest co-workers were brought to her, helping to spread the books of New Revelation and another current God's Word. After the upcoming ascension on the New Earth, we will continue our work, which will not be limited to this reality, but will also be permeate by other dimensions of the True Creation and the Zone of Displacement. But we will focus most on planet Zero. Until the division of humankind, we will be go here in new bodies, travel around the world, spread both portion of The New Revelation in all major languages, and acquaint together the prepared people with the highest available truth directly from Source of all Life. It is not only from the mutual context of the two missions of The Lord Jesus Christ that the time to relocate Jana and her closest ones to the Spiritual Center of God's Family (SCGF) is constantly shorter and is very close. This event, on which a large number of beings are waiting from the positive state, will greatly speed up the transformation of the Earth and her people during their return home.

I thank all the co-workers who help speed up the final elimination of the negative state. I love you very much and look forward with you for the age of love, light, joy, mutual encounters and everything that makes life in the True Creation pleasant and harmonious.

In writing the Addition of the New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family, and another God's Word, we will continue on the New Earth in the 5th dimension.

Your Lord Jesus Christ God's Family | March 15, 2018

## **ADDITION 7**

### **The Connection of the Czech Nation with the Mission of God's Family**

Although we stated at the conclusion of Addition 6 that we will continue on the New Earth in the writing of this book, the circumstances of the Divine Plan at this time claimed the publication of two further chapters that need to be anchored in multiverse consciousness at the end of the preparatory phase of the mission of God's Family, than the Goddess of Jana and some of the co-workers move to the 5th dimension. This chapter, in the 100th anniversary of the existence of Czechoslovakia, will provide an interpretation of the spiritual-historical background of this state, summarizes the importance of the position that the Czech nation occupies towards the whole, and also will answer the question why My feminine essence is embedded in this territory.

The Czech nation, long before its creation, was destined to become the spiritual center of the world, where the most important God's mission, on which the fate of the Multiverse depends, will be in the mass. For I, The Lord Jesus Christ, have the Absolute Spirit, I exist in the embracive state of the 13th dimension where there is no linear time as you know it in this limited reality. In Creation everything is happening simultaneously and suddenly, although every particle from atom to whole is progressing gradually. This process of gradual occurrence and growth has been going on since I created the first relative beings. Inhabitants of the positive state who follow events in the Zone of Displacement are aware of the flawless perfection of My Plan, which is the ultimate liberation of all beings who are turning away from Me for the time being. This Plan is based on an important agreement made between The Creator and the other relative entities before all evils and untruths could enter into its being and existence. The most important point of the agreement was the promise that the negative state will not last beyond one cycle of time, and then, once it fulfilled its purpose, there will be nothing to hinder the flowering and full splendor of Multiverse, which occurs in the new stage of joyful creation of endless variations of life and forms of love. Not only on this planet Zero, but in the whole of the anti-universe, each has more or less deformed perceptions,

narrowed understanding, and his mind is constantly influenced by programs of entities violating spiritual laws. Because of this fact, very few spiritually awakened individuals on Earth/Zero can understand the perfection of God's plan, as there are not many readers of The New Revelation books. No one else can understand why all evil and suffering is tolerated when I am omnipotent and I could make an immediate end. If this happened before the necessary, but short, victory of the negative state in the anti-universe, the whole Creation would succumb to self-destruction, for there would be no choice but to be eternally positive. Everything is a question of free will. The direct participants in this experiment wanted to voluntarily experience what it is like to live in separation from God. The overwhelming majority of spiritually awakening human beings can not yet accept the published information from the co-workers of God's Family. Agents of the negative state, atheists, materialists, but also those who are already in the beginning of their ascension journey and come in contact with us sometimes attack our co-workers in various ways and with their still closed hearts which are unable to sense the truth, they condemn not only our actions and God's Word with the highest degree of truth, but also the above-mentioned perfection of God's Plan, which they can not fully understand. On the basis of it, everyone will be free from captivity of sin and untruth, saved and integrated where he was before the so-called Fall, even though much more water will pass through. Every sentient entity will then evolve in a lasting acceptance, love, joy, abundance. Everything that is happening is in perfect order, there is no need to fear the failure of the individual and the whole because I have everything under control.

In order to prepare the conditions for life in the fullness of the positive state and not to allow the destruction of Creation, I had to take the appropriate steps. I will not talk about the necessity of the birth of Jesus and Jana, of the fusion with the Absolute and other things previously revealed and available elsewhere, but I will focus on what is most important in this Chapter: the physical refuge of The Lord Jesus Christ in the bodies of man and especially woman. Because I know everything that ever happens from eternity to eternity, I had long before the process of creation began drawn up an important plan of the lives of both My direct incarnations, as well as a background where they could effectively fulfill their missions. I have incarnated into the male body of Jesus Christ March 21, 7 years before the new era. It was

necessary I came to the territory of the Jewish race to the then Judea. It is the Jews who are the last direct descendants of the Pseudo-creators, and have the highest possible degree of evils and untruths in their genes. After removing, purifying and rebuilding the elements and the deification of this gross body I gained by My stay on the Zero, I mastered the Zone of Displacement, and the Pseudo-creators lost most of their previous power. The gene pool of this race was one of the main reasons why I was just a Jew. It is no coincidence that they have a privileged position even today, which has improved even more after the artificially induced World War II. About this topic later. It is from these ranks originate the most powerful rulers of this world, are led even more by negative rulers of Hells, who control all the flow of money, pillage and unjustly divide the natural wealth of the planet, turn away from The true God, and gradually introduce the New World Order.

The future destiny of the city of Jerusalem, the present-day state of Israel, Palestine, Egypt, and the Middle East surroundings, where I worked more than two thousand years ago, in contrast to the fate of the Czech Republic in connection with the God's mission, is not adherent at all three levels (spiritual, mental, physical), but only on the innermost - spiritual. Later I will explain why in the Czech Republic dominate all three levels in equilibrium representation. As has been said, the reason Jesus' place of work in this geographical area was, in particular, to take up the body with the most burdened DNA, and later transform it into pure and divine. Because I predicted that the elites will abuse the reference of Christ's teaching (so-called true Christianity) lasting approximately to the 3rd century AD, before its being overthrown and transformed into a church controlled Hells, I made the conditions for writing the Bible, which is written in a spiritual coded language in its own meaning, which is explained in the books of The New Revelation with Peter D. Francuch. At this place, I remind you not to forget that as The Creator of everything and everyone, I have never encouraged anyone to create any religion (not even Christianity) whose followers are held in fear, uncertainty and disinformations. The presence of the true Word of God in the Bible ensured that humankind was able to survive to the present times without falling deeper into the Zone of Displacement, along with the planet from where it would not be able to return into the True Creation. Because I knew thanks My providence that a few centuries after the crucifixion of Jesus, minions of the Pseudo-creators



establish another false religion - Islam, which will conflict with My original teachings and spread aggressively to other continents, had to be built in its immediate vicinity, before the very foundation of Islam, a solid foundation with the grains of spiritual truth coming from Me. This truth recorded in the New Testament could not be misused in the course of history, since the literal meaning of My ideas, which was inserted into this book, first brought to ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ*** in the late 1980s. If My ideas were not provided and recorded in the Holy Book I proclaimed 2000 years ago in the Middle East, from which a Christian religion was later created with an unclean intent, Islam would have flooded all of Europe in the Middle Ages, and true God's Word would not be available, because it would be completely eradicated. That is why I, according to the perfect plan, indirectly directed the expansion of Islam to the Arabian Peninsula and North Africa, but not on the European continent. Here he managed to lay roots shortly on the Iberian Peninsula, later on in the Balkans. The rest has been protected before its predatory claws until nowadays. At present, however, there is now a controlled moving of millions of Muslims into Europe who have the task, after the division of humankind, to unleash full-scale violence against the original inhabitants, but also to support the social, economic, political and cultural disruption of this part of the world. My protection of Central Europe from undesirable influences at the right time has prompted the successful emergence and development of a newly-formed Czech nation, built on pure and noble values, which will provide Me with a physical refuge to I can incarnate in 1957 on this planet for the second time, this time into the female body.

We will not deal here with the chronological description of history, since in this reality it is true that history is written by the winners (so far it is the negative state), therefore, humankind history is mostly false, misleading and modified. Whoever wants to know the truth about history must forget about everything he has learned in schools, read in books, heard on television, and so on. We will only focus on the most important moments directly linked to the ongoing God's mission. In 863, the prophets of faith Constantine and Methodius arrived. Although they were sent under the head of the Church, they were angels in the human bodies sent directly from Me to carry out an important mission of laying the solid foundations of this Slavic nation. After several centuries of complicated formation of the state, which had faced many violent assaults,

intrigues and conflicts of all kinds, there was a temporary calming situation. The principality became the kingdom, led by several dynasties, of which the most prominent were the Přemyslids, later the Luxembourgs, the Jagiellons, and the Habsburgs. One of the most important angels from heaven who took the role of the sovereign of the Czech lands was Charles IV. Just he has lifted all the life aspects of this state, including those of the spiritual. He was able to stabilize and unify the spirit of the nation, protecting and enhancing it in the form of pure ideals throughout his earthly pilgrimage. St. Wenceslas crown, made by Charles IV, contains a thorn of Christ's crown in its cross at the top. About its placement was taken care of directly by Me, The Lord Jesus Christ, when I moved this thorn from Jerusalem at the territory of Prague by means of ships of space people, where many centuries later it was discovered by informed people so that it could be planted in the crown. Its presence on this royal jewel has a profound meaning that you cannot imagine yet. Since its creation, the development of the Czech Kingdom has taken place almost 100% according to My Plan and under God's protection, to survive the ages of heavy trials, serfdom and oppression at the expense of the more powerful nations led by the Pseudo-creators and their minions, who since ancient times for the task to destroy him and get down on his knees so that humanity could never be transformed. It, however, I would never let that happen, that's why I already from the time of the emergence of this state was sending in its territory co-workers from different dimensions of the positive state. Since 1346, when the thorn was placed in the St. Wenceslas Crown, this nation is already completely protected from all the influences that would directly threaten its existence, since from the middle 14th century until the middle of the 20th century, when was born My second female incarnation, the most important preparations were made for the beginning of the Second Coming of The Lord Jesus Christ.

When there was to the onset of the Habsburgs a several centuries later, the Czech nation lost its original sovereignty. Herewith came under the rule of the Austrian Empire, from which Austria-Hungary was founded in 1867. There has been a decline of the proud feeling for centuries of cultivated collective spirit. The elites of that time had long been aware of its prominent position. When the Pseudo-creators failed to destroy the kingdom by crusades, many wars, power struggles, political intrigues, artificially induced famines, the bloodshed of the Church masking behind the servant of God, they chose to break it from

within by hitting the Habsburg rulers at the appropriate moment when at the battle of Mayence died Louis Jagiello. For almost 400 years, the elites have endeavored to encircle and undermine the Czech people. German culture was forced to him, with an emphasis on the fact to the Germans increasingly enforce their role in the territory of a foreign nation and oppress its inhabitants. The Habsburg supremacy was the longest period of darkness. Because I could not commit the destruction of the Czech lands, even in this difficult period I sent to the territory of Bohemia light co-workers of higher dimensions to help him in the course of its renewal. With the help of My protection and help coming from all sides, the Czechs managed to break out of all the hindrances, overcome very serious problems and managed to get back on your feet, literally rise as a phoenix from ashes. The period of national revival was crucial, because then there was a very significant shift, which later resulted in laying the foundations of the restored state. Since the middle 19th century, there has been an increase in the influx of pure God's love and energy, which has restored all previously lost ideals of national feeling. The process of this major change at the physical level was fully manifested in 1918, when there was the end of the prolonged domination of a foreign power and the emergence of Czechoslovakia, formed by Bohemia, Moravia, Silesia, and the brotherhood nation of the Slovaks. To the eastern part of the Republic joined the Ruthenia, annexed in 1945 to the Soviet Union.

The period 1918-1938 is connected with technical and industrial development. The new republic was one of the most advanced countries in the world, and it enjoyed great respect and acquaintance in almost every corner of the planet. Its inhabitants enjoyed a relatively high standard of living, and the spirit of the nation could again breathe freely. But he was not allowed a long prosperity. The advent of Adolf Hitler is linked to major changes throughout Europe. This puppet in the hands of Illuminates should have take care to unleash the greatest war conflict in the history of humankind. The World War II was initiated in its background by influential and very wealthy Jewish families, the so-called Zionist-kabbalistic group, forming the main axis of ruling elites over the Western world. This group taken care of putting Hitler on the place of the chancellor, to then by all appropriate means, which he of those the highest places received, he founded the Third Empire and started the Nazi war machines. At the same time, however, the same group of influential Jewish

families funded all the war machine of the US, Great Britain, France and all others that fought against Nazi. The financing of the Soviet Union was shared by the Zionists with the White Dragon Group, which also taken care of the incursion of the Japanese Empire into the Pacific.

Czechoslovakia gradually came under the increasing influence of the Third Reich after was fabricated the Munich Agreement, when it was betrayed by its "allies" France and the United Kingdom. After the occupation of the border, later followed by the declaration of the Protectorate of Bohemia and Moravia, there was the next period of darkness. However, it was not destined to win to Hitler, and thus to dominate all over Europe, to kill all the "inferior" nations, and to populate the conquered territory by the Germanic race. The elites had well planned all the steps forward, so their plan also rested in the final defeat of Nazi Germany. Hitler was commanded to occupy most of the continent first, conquer individual nations and unleash fear, anxiety, and resignation in them. Negative entities ruling over the planet Zero are gaining power from everything that promotes evil and suffering. Therefore, the order was issued to attack the Soviet Union and let the front up to the gates of Moscow. Then, in this great game, the cards were reversed and the Red Army began to win. The war has left a decimated population of many countries, destroyed infrastructure, brought about an economic collapse, a breakdown of all existing values, tens of millions of dead people on both sides, and last but not least, helped maintain the status quo in which the negative state takes pleasure. A similar warfare took place in the Pacific when the Japanese occupied most of the Pacific islands, but were eventually "driven" back. This whole act has been computed into detail, but the purpose of this chapter is not to deal with the real reasons and the results of the Second World War. Weakened nations after the war have lost their original dignity and sovereignty. That's why their mercenary governments have committed themselves to becoming vassals of transnational associations of various kinds (NATO, Warsaw Treaty, COMECON, EU...), and according to the slogan "divide and rule" the elites initiated the bipolar division of the world into the West and the East. Transnational union and associations of all kinds in the near future will serve to complete the final phase after the decades of building of the New World Order. One of the main reasons why the Jewish ruling families against the ordinary Jews incited the violence during the Second World War was the fact that a new state - Israel, was to have been

created to justify the concentration of members of the Jewish faith at one point in the sensitive geographic area, where the influences of many nations with different cultures interfere. Israel is a US puppet and helps destabilize the Middle East because it is responsible for incitement to armed conflicts not only with Palestine and other Arab neighbors. The situation of the defeated Germany has been abused against other nations, which is fully manifested mainly in the present. Although the holocaust took place, it was overly exaggerated after the end. Ordinary Germans have still a remorse for it, therefore they are opening doors to muslim immigrants. Of course, this situation plays into the hands of puppeteers and makes it easier the situation for them because the ordinary population, feeling guilty about their past, cannot see why should they oppose migrants, on the contrary, the invasion of muslims, unsuspecting what is the matter here, they rather endorsing.

Renewed Czechoslovakia has been waiting for more than four decades of communist domination. The Pseudo-creators could not allow this nation to be free and independent, as it was shortly after 1918, so it came into the sphere of interest of the Soviet Union. Communist totalitarian ideology was, among other things, aimed at eradicating the remnants of true spirituality that still lived in people. The socialist system and its course of life were oriented to matter, narrow mind, atheism, denying the existence of God. The most difficult period of Communist persecution took place in the 1950s. In their second half, when the situation was somewhat better, came the long-awaited time for which this nation was destined to become the physical home of Me, The Lord Jesus Christ, the absolute being, The Creator of everything and everyone whose feminine essence was separated into a relative form and was born into this world. Rightly, therefore, perceive Me as a bisexual being, in whose absolute state male and female elements are represented in harmony and balance, without which it would not be possible for eternity to create other beings.

Jana Kyslíková, My second direct incarnation, was born on March 6, 1957. By this act began the Second Coming of The Lord Jesus Christ, which will last until the end of this shortened cycle of time when the negative state will be eliminated. I chose Ústí nad Labem instead of her terrestrial residence, where the positive and negative effects of conflict are most evident. On one side you will find here many natural beauties, which are most intensive in the Elbe Valley, in which this city is set-in. On the other hand, there are ugly slums with

criminality, ruins, industrial remains, and permanent scars on the environment, what is there left of his looting.

Now I will explain why the fate of the Czech Republic is linked to God's mission in all three levels - spiritual, mental (intermediate) and physical.

**1) Spiritual level:** The development of the Czech nation took place under My leadership and protection in order to ensure all the conditions necessary for bringing the part of humanity to the positive state. The transformation affects the entire planet, but this spiritual center of the world covers and unites all activities for the rise of mankind into True Creation. The capital of Prague, at its spiritual level, anchors the ray of pure God's love, connects the sky with the earth and spills out this living God's energy into all corners of Earth/Zero, thereby greatly helping to balance negative energies. Enhanced protection of this territory from external and internal disturbance influences will last until the division of humankind.

**2) Mental (intermediate) level:** The people of this Slavic country had to face severe trials from the beginning of their existence, suffered ages of bondage, impoverishment and oppression to the detriment of the more powerful nations. Still, he always recovered and, as a phoenix of ash, took off in a new and stronger form to meet promising tomorrows. Just as Jesus, who had to suffer patiently all the injustice, great mental and physical pains; as well as Jana, who had to experience thousands of spiritual tests on the tolerableness limit, to show trust in My perfect Plan, to know the pain of deceitfulness on the part of their neighbours, to endure attacks of the negative state on their person, and to experience other difficult life situations; so the Czech nation passed through the narrow and thorny road leading to Paradise. These life paths of both My incarnations and the spirit of the nation have led and continue to lead to their complete liberation from all aspects and limitations of the negative state, as well as to the saving of the whole Multiverse to take place to starting of the fullness of the positive state in the next cycle of time. While Jesus Christ, after his crucifixion, entered into Hells, where he showed the possibility of change, and after the end of his mission he would merge with God's Totality; Jana Kysliková, after writing the second portion of The New Revelation and building of the Team of God's Family, moves with her co-workers into the Spiritual Center of God's Family, located on the New Earth in

the 5th dimension. The last indisputable fact related to the intermediate level concerns the existence of a global language on the New Earth. It is the Czech language now which will be used for communication between all the inhabitants of the new, positive reality of this planet. As the most apposite and most cultivated language of all, it was created directly by Me, The Lord Jesus Christ for this noble task. Many centuries ago, through My envoys, it was brought to the Czech basin to evolve to its present form under My oversight. Now it will serve as a means of communication for all beings who will live in the higher vibrational level of Earth. The pure essence of the Czech nation will not die, but it will be reborn so that this time, without pressure and constraint, it could develop, and in full splendor flourish into new forms.

**3) Physical level** is connected with this mission because I, The Lord Jesus Christ, I am present in this territory in the human body of a woman. Here I have incarnated, grew up and spent all the time devoted to My stay on planet Zero. Even though I will no longer live in the gross body after the start of the mission of God's Family, our work from the 5th dimension will still be the most orientated in the Czech Republic and Slovakia. This also applies to the fact that here is the highest concentration of beings from the different dimensions of the positive state in the gross bodies that individually cooperate to evacuate a part of humankind into the True Creation. Some of them belong to the so-called Christs' bloodline, and are therefore the long past biological relatives of Jesus Christ and Mary Magdalene, whose descendants have spread over the centuries to all the inhabited continents of the world.

On the other hand, the future destiny of Jerusalem and other countries where I have been in the body of Jesus Christ is not and can not be linked to God's mission at all three levels. The reasons for incarnation in this geographical area were of a purely spiritual nature.

Since the late 1960s, there has been a further increased influx of God's energy from the center of the universe, which has caused great changes in people's consciousness. There have been many significant shifts in politics, culture, human relations. In the countries of the Eastern Bloc at the time, there was an increasing number of efforts for a change of regime that oppressed its inhabitants. In Czechoslovakia, there has been more release and promising prospects for change. The development of the events resulted in the so-called

"Prague Spring 1968", which was forcibly terminated by the occupation of the Warsaw Pact troops. The leadership of the Soviet Union did not want to allow the release of conditions, followed by a US-led capitalist coup, and therefore decided to direct military intervention. Because the elites have to plan a long time of their tasks assigned by Pseudo-creators and proceed so that their efforts as little noticeable as possible, globalists have already received commands for the gradual dismantling of the bipolar world with two superpowers in the early 1970s. While the so-called normalization was taking place in the socialist republic at that time, the shadowy government behind the scenes was keenly preparing the theater for the end of the communist era. In the Czechoslovakia, the process of political and economic change began in 1989 with the Velvet Revolution, which was not a revolution, but a planned coup initiated by the secret services of the USA and the USSR. Metaphorically speaking, the old coats were taken down so that they could to continue the new disguise. The most prominent role played here was Václav Havel, who served as a puppet and a stooge for the public. During a short period of time, there was a reorientation towards capitalism and a transition under the influence of the United States. The elites in building the NWO were not satisfied with the position of powerful of the Soviet union, therefore, was under the leadership of Mikhail Gorbachev decided on its distribution and transformation in the Russian federation. In 1993, according to the spiritual plan of the Slovak nation, which was to have its own autonomy, two independent state bodies - the Czech Republic and Slovakia - were formed. At the end of the century, the Republic joined the NATO Military Alliance, and entered the European Union a few years later (2004). These acts and many other events that have been happening since the end of the Communist era until present serve to removal civil liberties more quickly under the guise of democracy, undermining state sovereignty, enforcing repressive laws, taking control of all aspects of life. The reins of power was shifted to the EU headquarters in Brussels, which speeds up the introduction of the modern totality in this part of the planet. Just as in Europe and elsewhere in the world, after the arrival of false gods, mandatory chipping will take place, having a goal at comfortable control of people on 99.99%.

Protecting this territory from artificially evoked negative influences will last until the division of humankind. Then it would prevent the necessary victory of



the negative state in the 3rd dimension, which will be eliminated after its full manifestation. Do not be annoyed that even Bohemia is waiting for the same fate in this reality. Life is eternal, only its form changes. As you already know, the spirit of the nation will continue to exist, moves to the higher planetary level in the positive state. The mission of God's Family will not be physically restricted to the Czech Republic alone, but since it is the spiritual center of the world, it will be most effective here until the ascension of the last wave of positive people from 3D to 5D. From the ascension of My direct incarnation of Jana on the New Earth, we will be able to travel absolutely without restriction for anyone to all corners of the world and beyond, using a teleport gate (Bifrost) and a spaceships.

I thank the light co-workers of all the nations of the planet Earth for their selfless help in transformation humankind. I love you very much.

Your Lord Jesus Christ God's Family | November 1, 2018

## ADDITION 8

### A Woman Clothed by the Sun

That, in actuality, is about Jane, we were the first to announce to humankind and to the whole Multiverse in the Introduction of *The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ of God's Family* at the end of 2012. Then, among other things, we also wrote that Jana is still lives in seclusion, and until the ascension on the New Earth will not interfere with the process of transformation any more. This information will soon be overcome as the transition to a completely new level is reached. Together, we will actively participate in the rise of humankind, travel behind allied souls in different parts of the world, and perform in various parts of the Multiverse, from where we will bring arguments eye-witnesses and valuable evidences.

For the first time, I made contact with My incarnation through her girlfriend in the fall of 2002. Not long after, we announced that on September 28, 2003, at Prague Castle, God will materialize. This extraordinary event really happened, but none of those present at the time knew that God was just Jana. Shortly afterwards, she learned of her divine origin and resorted into isolation (in the spiritual language "in the desert"), lasting more than 15 years. At that time My wife and mother of our children got on a long and very demanding journey of hard spiritual trials at the tolerableness boundary. During these years, she personally experienced the countless of selected consequences of the functioning of the negative state. Between 2014 and 2015, we jointly wrote the second portion of The New Revelation, which ended with the 33rd Chapter. An expanding Addition loosely linked to this book, now I dictate to Michael Rafael, the main transmitter of God's Word. In the summer of 2015, the active work of God's Family began on the Internet. In particular, using Facebook, we built a strong and stable base of closest co-workers, angels in bodies that have been intuitively brought to us in a few years. Each one, in his own way, went through difficult tests, like Jana, to show that it was possible to find a way back to Me even under the most difficult conditions. Not all of them survived the pressure of the Pseudo-creators, to which these co-workers had to face more than anyone else. But there is nothing I could not count on, so even those who

turned to us during this great sorting of their backs had to go through this experience on the basis of their soul plan. But the most important co-workers and representatives of God successfully crossed all the obstacles and pitfalls thereby they deserved to I move them along with the Goddess to the Spiritual Center on the New Earth, where they would fully and without the disturbing effects of the negative state devote themselves to their individual mission. Moving to this place will be associated with the experience of ascension their material envelope into a whole new body coming from Me, completely free of all the anomalies, maladies, contaminations, and all that the Pseudo-creators have created and fabricated.

It has already been revealed who she is "a woman clothed by the sun". It is now time to deepen this subject and to explain the hidden spiritual meaning of the whole chapter of the Revelation of St. John, consisting of 18 verses:

**1.** *"And there appeared a great sign in heaven: a woman clothed by the sun, with the moon under her feet, and a crown of twelve stars around her head."*

The whole sentence, *"A woman clothed by the sun, with the moon under her feet, and a crown of twelve stars around her head"*, points to the second direct incarnation of The Lord Jesus Christ in the female body of Jana Kyslíková. This statement is associated with her person at the spiritual and mental (intermediate) level, while on the external (physical) it refers to the constellation of the Virgin, which was present on the sky in a singular biblical constellation on 22 and 23 September 2017. In this significant time, the Virgin really had the Moon beneath her *"feet"*, the Sun on her *"back"*, and 12 stars around her *"head"*, nine of which belonged to the constellation of Lion, and the other three were the planets Mercury, Venus and Mars. These days, there was a meeting several dozens of friends of God's Family in Prague which not only accelerated the transformation of humankind and helped to get to know personally its chosen participants, but also began the intensified grain sorting of chaff, in other words, the division on those who were able to accept divinity of Jana in their hearts, following The Lord Jesus Christ inside, and on those who turned their backs and became most often victims or minions of the Pseudo-creators. The meaning of the word *"the woman clothed by the sun"* refers to the undeniable Divine origin of Jana, which is the most advanced sentient entity of the whole Multiverse. At the same time, it points to the absolute

divine attributes by which the incarnation of God is equipped in a relative form. Through them, all the places where Jana spiritually, mentally and physically enters, are covered in love and all other positive elements in equilibrium representation. *"The moon under her feet"* in literal meaning informs the fact that Jana is not subordinated to the relative state and its form for eternity, as with all other sentient entities, but at the end of this cycle of time, until the negative state is eliminated, there will become a merger of her still relative nature with the Absolute Divinity of The Lord Jesus Christ. Therefore, *"the moon"* (the whole relative state) lies under *"her feet"*, though she is part of its for the time being. *"The moon"*, besides this symbolism, also refers to the negative state whose future destiny, consisting in the permanent elimination of all evils and untruths, depends entirely on the will of The Absolute Lord Jesus Christ and thus on His/Her indivisible feminine nature. *"The twelve stars around her head"* shows the twelve dimensions of the Multiverse, which are surrounded and absolutely overlapped by The Lord Jesus Christ, Who in the next cycle of time will get the Latest Nature. After this event, he will become The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family in complete harmonious form and content. *"The twelve stars around her head"* is also the symbol of the twelve closest co-workers who ascend on the New Earth immediately after Jana. After this first wave of ascended, other angels in the bodies who are close collaborative in the mission of God's Family, and who they have to experience this experience before the division of humankind, will be gradually transferred to the 5th dimension in the future. *"The great sign in heaven"* points to the deep reach of these events, which in a positive sense shake the foundations of the whole existence and being.

**2.** *"The woman was pregnant and screamed in pain because her hour had come."*

*"The woman was pregnant"* refers to three pregnancies of Jana, the first of which was spiritual, second mental and third physical. Pregnancy occurred during her isolation. There was born no child at the 3rd dimension level, but instead the genetic material of this sentient form was taken from her womb to give birth to the next two direct incarnations of The Lord Jesus Christ - the boy and the girl - after the ascension on the New Earth. *"She screamed in pain because her hour had come"* refers to Jane's incarnation into a gross body, and is thus linked to her descent into the sphere of the planet Zero at the edge of

the Zone of Displacement. This statement marks more than six decades the Goddess has experienced on her surface since its birth in 1957 until it leaves this reality and moves to the 5th dimension. These years were one great pain, involving countless hard tests undergone from love to the whole Creation, which were also preparation to fulfill the mission in new qualitative and quantitative conditions.

**3.** *"There was another sign here in the sky: A great fiery dragon with ten horns and seven heads, and each had a royal crown."*

The literal sense of part of the sentence *"There was another sign here in the sky: A great fiery dragon"* reveals all the negative state that will soon take over the rule over humankind. *"Ten horns"* are all the main, originally positive elements stolen to The Most High, which the Pseudo-creators subsequently distorted to feed the domination of the Zone of Displacement. *"Seven heads"* are the seven continents on the planet Zero, which have been in the past, and once again they will be under their unrivaled government after the division of humankind. *"A royal crown"* refers to the power by which Pseudo-creators will rule over this world. Humankind recognizes these false gods as the infallible rulers and creators of the universe.

**4.** *"By the tail he swept a third of the stars from heaven and cast them down on earth. And the dragon stood before the woman to swallow her baby as soon as she was born."*

*"By the tail he swept a third of the stars from heaven and cast them down on earth"* refers to the call up of agents of the negative state on the planet Zero, either in the form of agents directly incarnated in human bodies, or in the form of different Hell creatures acting from different dimensions and states of the Zone of Displacement confronted with the mission of God's Family and as much as possible frustrated and disturbed their light activity. *"The one third"* tells us that the number of creatures in Hells focused with the negative intent on this mission is very high. *"And the dragon stood before the woman"* shows the efforts of the negative state, governed by Pseudo-creators and earthly elites, in any way to influence and overcome God's incarnation Jana. *"The child"* in this correlation refers to representatives, co-workers, and friends of God's Family. Already at the time when the negative forces first recognized that a second direct incarnation of The Lord Jesus Christ existed in their sphere of influence,

they assumed that some sort of grouping could have arisen around that person, which might spoil their plans. This grouping really was arisen and became a Team of God's Family. Therefore, the negative forces were inducted into great preparedness and alertness, to which the statement *"to swallow her baby"* refers. The co-workers in God's mission witnessed the denigration and the many attacks by the agents of the negative state. However, no true representative has ever been seduced and did not abandon his/her belief, opinion and spiritual work, through which he/she spreads love and light to the dark corners, and brings to an end the suffering for all beings. *"As soon as she was born"*, then it means endeavoring to eliminate all the efforts of God's representatives already at the very beginning. But in that, the minions of the Pseudo-creators have utterly failed.

5. *"She bore a child, a son who has an iron crutch to feed all nations; but the child was transferred to God and his throne."*

This sentence, however, deals with the period before the very creation of the Team of God's Family, and returns retrospectively to the time when occurred the three pregnancies of Jana. *"She bore a child, a son who has an iron crutch to feed all peoples"*, it expresses as that it is not light co-workers in this sense, as was the case in verse 4, but the real children of The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family who will be born on the New Earth. In fact, the term *"son"* is not used because only a male descendant should be born, but because the word *"son"* contains indefinable mysterious attributes so far, based on the Latest Nature of The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family, which will include these children - the boy and the girl. When the time comes, it waits a fusion with the absolute divinity also this twins, to become the Absolute Indivisible part of The Creator. *"The iron crutch"* refers to other attributes of the Latest Nature, which penetrate the whole existence and being and will include *"the all nations"*, indicating all existing and not yet existing sentient and non sentient entities. *"But the child was transferred to God and his throne"* shows the act itself, in which the genetic material was transferred from the womb of Jana to the positive state so that the physical birth of these children could take place after the ascension on the New Earth. This is already reported in verse 2. The last part of this verse 5 makes it clear that these ideas, from which eventually create two new Divine incarnations, are in the Absolute Safety of The Lord Jesus Christ, for they are His/Her indivisible part.

6. *"Then the woman fled into the desert, where God prepared a refuge for her to be there was taken care of about her for a thousand two hundred and sixty days."*

This passage once again relates to past history. After the materialization of God at the Prague Castle in 2003, Jana resorted to more than 15 years of isolation, which ends at the moment of her ascension. *"The desert"* here means a total spiritual, mental and physical isolation from other related sentient entities in human bodies and outside of them for the purpose of learning, sharing new knowledge, experiences, feelings, but also for the purpose of support, motivation and everything else, what may you with a good intention come to mind. For most of this period, she had to rely solely on the union with her higher self, The Lord Jesus Christ. Jana wrote the book ***Conversations with God: With You My Love Blooms Love Around Us***, studied many spiritual directions, thoroughly acquainted with the current situation on this planet. In the challenging year of 2013, she was evicted by executors from the apartment, lived through holidays in the garden in a building without electricity, in autumn she resorted into a sublease, where she wrote the second portion of New Revelation. Soon she moved to her daughter's apartment, where she spent most of her time in the final stage preparation for her totally new life. At this time, there were more demanding exams, which now concerned also to her co-workers. Although this period was far more demanding in many aspects than the previous one, there was mutual support among members of the spiritual family. Everyone who followed The Creator in his/her heart always knew what to do at the given moment, no one left without spiritual or physical help, as the perfect Plan of God counts with all the circumstances. The greatest degree of complete isolation of Jana occurred at the beginning of 2014 when she left the *"sureness"* of her employment so she could fully devote herself to writing the chapters of the second portion of New Revelation. During this time, she almost wasn't allowed to meet with anyone so that it would not be disturbed by the external and internal influences in the transmission of this multiverse God's Word. During this period there were only a few sporadic meetings with her co-workers, the last of which took place on June 24, 2017, when Jana met with several friends in her lifetime residence in Ústí nad Labem in a gross body. The second part of the sentence *"to be there was taken care of about her for a thousand two hundred and sixty days"* does not indicate the exact number of

days of her isolation. The use of this numeral is in fact an impenetrable code which the negative entities was unable to comprehend, and so never in the course of centuries no contamination could occurred the whole 12 chapter of the Revelation of St. John. The deep meaning of the numeral "1260" can be seen after counting the individual numerals giving the result nine (9). Nine symbolizes the alpha and omega, the beginning and the end, in other words the undeniable fact that the feminine nature of The Lord Jesus Christ is inherent in its temporary relativity indivisibly connected with its Absolute, All-Comprehensive and All-Pervading higher Self, every moment of her life falling into the Plan of The Creator and nobody another. When fully involved in the context of the sentence *"to be there was taken care of about her for a thousand two hundred and sixty days"*, then it means that The Lord Jesus Christ takes care of her own direct incarnation in the best possible way, protects her and does not allow anyone to endanger her.

**7.** *"And the battle in the sky broke out: Michael and his angels clashed with the dragon."*

This sentence describes the past act of this cycle of time. It means the efforts of the whole negative state (*"the dragon"*) to fight in the spiritual war with the members of the positive state (*"Michael and his angels"*) and gradually take over the dominion over him. This situation existed before the incarnation of The Most High into the body of Jesus, when the Pseudo-creators actually began to take over the dominion over the first areas of heaven.

**8.** *"The dragon and his angels fought, but did not win, and there was no place in heaven for them."*

This sentence again describes the past act of this cycle of time. As has been said, *"the dragon"* here symbolizes the negative state, *"his angels"* illustrate in a literal sense all his minions. *"They fought"* marks the spiritual war described in the previous verse. *"But they did not win"* brings the undeniable truth that the Pseudo-creators failed to achieve the key successes they had originally planned. The meaning of the passage, *"and there was no more place for them in heaven"*, is that the Pseudo-creators have been reflected forever and will no longer a place in the positive state for them because they can no longer occupy even a tiny bit of True Creation, although in the current cycle of time will try to attack the last time. This does not mean, of course, that they have lost their



way into him. But whoever wants to live in True Creation must once and for all throw away this evil, false, crooked, deformed and illusive form in which all the members of Hells are situated.

**9.** *"And the great dragon, the old serpent, called the devil, and the satan, who seduced the whole world, was brought down to the earth and his angels with him."*

This whole passage describes the second coming of the Pseudo-creators and their minions on the planet Zero, as will be described in more detail in the other verses. Just before, however, the Event/Warning will appear, which is displayed in the following treatise.

**10.** *"And I heard a mighty voice in heaven: Now came the salvation, the power and kingdom of our God, and the dominion of his Messiah; for he was overthrown the plaintiff of our brethren, who was slandering them before God day and night."*

*"And I have heard a mighty voice in heaven"* means that something very special will come into the attention of all human creatures living on the planet Zero. Verse 10 describes the Event/Warning, which is detailed in Chapter 31 of the second portion of New Revelation. Then the sky lights up with a non-blinding brightness that attracts people's attention. For 15 minutes, all aspects of human life stop. Every inhabitant of the planet Zero over 7 years old will see The Lord Jesus Christ with his inner vision and for a short time everyone will be widespread their conscious. During this intimate moment, an evaluation of the life and the increase of body vibrations will take place. For those who are in the path of spiritual growth and not too deep in the negative state, this will be the confirmation of the existence of The Lord Jesus Christ. Thanks to that, they receive encouragement into the next phase their life, they will be even more determined to continue their mission and show others the way of progressive development. On the contrary, the agents of the negative state and the overwhelming majority of true human entities caught up in the trap will not appreciate the value of this divine mercy. They will be looking for the truth outside of their inside the scientific authorities, commentators, politicians, etc. Everything will learn from them, but not the truth. *"Now came the salvation"* deals with the most important message of the whole Event. By its accepting will every sensitive individual with an open heart able to understand that the

coming time of salvation from the negative state and the ascension into the positive state. *"The power and kingdom of our God, and the dominion of his Messiah"* refers to the state and condition through which The Lord Jesus Christ in the New Nature absolutely reigns not only the True Creation but also the entire Zone of Displacement. *"For he was overthrown the plaintiff of our brethren, who was slandering them before God day and night"*, in a literal sense, again points to the Pseudo-creators, who lost power in heaven, but not in Hells and on the planet Zero, where after the Events and the rapture of part of humankind physically come, take control over it and seal its fate.

**11.** *"They above him have won for the blood of the Lamb and the word of their testimony. They loved their lives so that be afraid of death."*

*"They"* are all who, by their acts, choices, attitudes, and preferences on the basis of a free choice, have chosen a life of the positive state. This word refers to anyone who ascends to the 5th dimension of the positive state before the arrival of Pseudo-creators. *"They above him have won"* means overcoming the negative state and leaving a part of humankind to True Creation, where the negative state will lose all power over them. *"The blood of the Lamb"* signifies the attributes of the unconditional love of The Lord Jesus Christ in literal meaning, *"the word of their testimony"* then means all good and truth. *"They loved their lives so that be afraid of death"* refers to the fact that whoever does not cling to this earthly pseudo-life loses the gross body during the ascension, but instead receives the subtle duplicate by The Lord Jesus Christ and eternal life after His/Her side. Whoever, on the other hand, refuses to give up such an unnatural life and will for any reason continue to remain in the negative state after the division of mankind, can not be lawfully accepted into the new heavenly society. But everyone will still have the chance to change his/her nature to the original pure form within the last global court if his/her do not convert to the positive state before this cycle of time is completely completed.

**12.** *"Therefore, rejoice, the heavens and all who dwell in them! Woe to the earth and the sea, for the devil has come down to you, full of anger, because he knows how little time he has left."*

*"Therefore, rejoice, the heavens and all who dwell in them"*, in the literal meaning of these words, shows the joy and enthusiasm of all sentient entities in the positive state, whose feelings are justified by the coming of part of

humankind into the higher dimensions of the True Creation, whereto will occur in the near of the future. Beings in the positive state will be able to accept the long-lost brothers and sisters in the new heavenly society, which by their choices dropped out of their original home into the anti-universe. However, the phrase *"Woe to the Earth and the Sea"* shows the last phase of the duration of the existence and being of the negative state after the departure of positive people from the planet Zero, marked here by the word *"earth"*. As has been said many times in both portions of The New Revelation, the planet Zero will fall in deeper into the Hells after the division of humankind, a short victory of the negative state and complete eradication of true spirituality will be achieved. *"The sea"* is the entire Zone of Displacement. *"Woe"* is a factor that warns the inhabitants of the anti-universe about the horrors and the misery that await them if they remain in it. *"For the devil has come down to you, full of anger"*, he portrays the Pseudo-creators, who have acquired a tremendous degree of the worst evils and untruths, and are now ready to grasp the full government over the whole anti-universe. The rest of the sentence, *"because he knows how little time he has left"*, points to their full awareness of the impasse situation and the blind alley to which the Pseudo-creators with their entire rule have arrived. The rulers of Hells are well aware of everything that is taking place around them. They know that their experiment can not last for eternity because it is not derived from the absolute but only from the relative source.

**13.** *"When the dragon saw that he was brought down on earth, he began to persecute the woman who bore a son."*

The thirteenth verse is a description of past, present and future times, as is the case with several previous verses of this chapter of the Revelation of St. John. Note that not only this part of the New Testament Bible has a multidimensional reach, so it is not tied to just one particular place and time, so most of its passages are not ordered chronologically when you look at them in terms of linear time. Often, they contain multiple meanings at the same time, and may relate to events that have already taken place, just happening but also those that have not yet taken place, as is the case here. The 13th verse from the perspective of the past illustrates the preparation of the Pseudo-creators to take over the reign over humankind. Almost all significant milestones of history dating back to the 1st century AD, until the outbreak of World War I, served to

create a suitable conditions for the return of Satan. Both World Wars and the subsequent collective emitting of negative energies by human beings, especially during the 20th and first decades of the 21st century, gave these false gods a great power to stabilize the situation not only within their own ranks but also on the planet Zero. *"When the dragon saw that he was brought down on earth"*, he shows the most pure form of the negative state - the Pseudo-creators who were trapped and isolated from their rule in an unknown place. *"He began to persecute the woman who gave bore a son"* means that the Pseudo-creators chased from the very beginning all those who followed the true ideas and original teachings of Jesus Christ. Negative entities responded to this by setting up many opposing religions and churches. Thousands of words of the New Testament Bible were omitted, but its true spiritual meaning could never be distorted and garbled because it is written in the spiritual language. From the point of view of the present, this same verse refers to the time from the end of 1987, when The Most High was transformed into The Lord Jesus Christ, but - which is the most important here - there were also the released the Pseudo-creators isolated to that moment from all others so that after leaving the isolation the negative state can be fully demonstrated and subsequently eliminated. *"When the dragon saw that he was brought down on earth"*, it means that the Pseudo-creators gained new freedom, even though they could not immediately appear on the planet Zero. That's why they made a comprehensive plan of their return to every possible detail. As a means of transport to reach Nula, the planet Nibiru was chosen, which until the last possible moment will be hiding under the sun so that ordinary human beings will not know anything. The term *"he began to persecute the woman who bore a son"* shows from the point of view of the efforts of the agents of the negative state to approach in any way the second direct incarnation of The Lord Jesus Christ in the body of the woman, to influence her, to contaminate, to discredit, to denigrate and to besmirch so that the least developed souls are brought to her and the rest to condemn her, declared a liar her, a charlatan, and a psychically unstable person. In such a bold act, however, the Pseudo-creators failed absolutely, and their anti-team, formed during the preparatory phase of the mission of the God's Family, take down back on their side only those who have had encapsulated their hearts who did not have the knowledge of the principles of The New Revelation books, are not aware of the overall situation

and have a big ego, replete by the Hells control programs. Although the negative entities were and are aware of the absolute protection of the Divine incarnation that The Lord Jesus Christ guards as an eye in the head, they tried to overcome the Goddess and her co-workers by all their means. They were, however, allowed only what serves to the lessons of other, so - to their displeasure - they could not in their steps to take almost nothing. Once the mission from the New Earth is launched, these minions will no longer have direct access to any of God's representatives. The 13th verse from the perspective of the future shows the time when the fullness of the negative state will happen. The first part of the sentence "*when the dragon saw that he was brought down on earth*" relates to this stage, which describes the act of the descent of the negative state itself on the planet Zero, which will be brought by the Pseudo-creators on her. False gods and creators of the human race in the 3rd dimension will then take over the rule over all areas of life. "*He began to persecute the woman who bore a son*" refers to the efforts of false gods to eradicate all the true spirituality that has remained so far in people who did not ascend to the higher dimension. These efforts, in addition to many others, will involve the massive censorship of God's Word, the erasure, the distortion, or the replacement of its ideas with something false or distort, so that there will be no traces and no references to the light co-workers that will remotely be remind of something that originates in the positive state, or even leads to it. "*The woman who bore a son*", has, but without engaging in the previous context, yet another overlapping meaning. This part of the sentence here not only denotes the Goddess herself, as it has been in a literal interpretation from the point of view of the present, but also refers to all women in the positive state whose essences will be enveloped by the unique and unknown attributes of the Latest Nature of The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family ("*a son*"), which, thanks to this gift, they will also be radiate to the environment. The temporary existence of the feminine nature of The Creator on the territory of the negative state has ensured that the feminine principle, which the Pseudo-creators were marked by even more than the masculine principle, will be completely cleansed. This is the case for human women in the positive state to fully restore their Divine good, boundless love, velvet warmth, unconditional kindness, sensitive sympathy, and gentle innocence. Women become equal to men, there will be no mismatch, arrogance, humiliation, and

anything that does not belong to the True Creation. Both sexes will complement each other and express God's love in the most beautiful and the most desirable ways.

**14.** *"But to the woman were given two powerful wings of an eagle so she could fly away in the desert to her refuge, where hidden before the snake was preserved in the life a year and two years and half of the year."*

This statement concerns Jana's ascension into the positive state on the New Earth in the 5th dimension. *"But to the woman were given two powerful wings of an eagle"* means the fact that all of the allocated time for stay to the planet Zero in the 3rd dimension has just expired and now it is necessary to move to a higher level. When this time comes, Jana leaves this reality with part of her team to continue in her mission in another place. *"Two powerful wings of an eagle"* are a symbol for the rise and continued progressive development in higher dimensions. Part of the sentence *"so she could fly away in the desert to her refuge"* in a literal sense means that the path to the positive state is totally free and heaven opens for all people of goodwill. At the Spiritual Center of God's Family, her home base (*"her refuge"*) will be located from now on. *"The desert"* here displays True Creation, which is perceived as a true desert by members of the Hells, as many of these creatures still do not want to admit the true truth and they live in a false reality. Since the relative sources of evils and untruths have not yet dried up, many of the Hellish creatures will in the dead life still continue for a while. *"Where hidden before the snake"*, illustrates the fact that Pseudo-creators forever loses any access to Jana and her closest co-workers, because they will no longer be at the territory of the negative state from now on. They will live in a new cycle of time, and into that old cycle of time (i.e., on the planet Zero and into the Zone of Displacement) will only return in the new bodies to continue in their previous mission. *"She was preserved in the life a year and two years and half of the year"* has no connection with linear time. It is a kind of protective fuse against misuse by the evil forces so that the meaning of this passage can not be trampled and distorted.

**15.** *"And snake spewed out of the throat a stream of water behind her, like a river to her swept down."*

*"The snake"*, as is evident, symbolizes Pseudo-creators, who will continue to produce new kinds of evils and untruths until this relative resource is fully exhausted and dried. *"Spewed out of the throat a stream of water behind her, like a river to her swept down"* is a description of the preparations for the last spiritual war Pseudo-creators are planning to take after they take over the government over the planet Zero and her inhabitants. They will want to attack the True Creation again, but it will be prevented them. This sentence but also shows the hard-core opponents of the mission of God's Family who will be against the representatives of The Lord Jesus Christ through various means indignantly stand out even after ascension of the Goddess. The negative state will mobilise all the available forces, which will have the objective to discredit the operation of this mission from the New Earth. Provided evidence and arguments eye-witnesses of life in other Multiverse realities, some of the Pseudo-creators' staunch agents will use and abusive to force their own interests, thereby diverting heavily-controlled individuals with encapsulated hearts from the true God. These agents, however, will have no effect on those who want to know the true truth, are willing to work spiritually, are able to absorb the revolutionary information, and sincerely love The Lord Jesus Christ. Nothing influences the perfect Plan of God's salvation and salvage, which counts with the liberation of each being caught in a trap. Although the vast majority of earthlings will remain in this reality after the division of the humankind, which will fall into Hells, but even they will convert to the positive state, when evils and untruths will lose its justification.

**16.** *"But the earth helped the woman, opened her mouth, and swallowed up the river which the dragon had spewed out."*

*"The earth"* is a symbol on this place not for the planet Zero, as it was in the previous literal meanings of these verses, but for the planet New Earth in the 5th dimension, since the meaning of this word has transformed here into a higher level. *"The woman"*, that is, Jana, is associated with all the positive state. And because the positive state is filled with sentient entities, *"the woman"* here literally refers to all angels and taken away out who will be warmly welcomed on the New Earth to happen this planet by their new home. In this verse 16, therefore, the word *"woman"* has a completely different meaning than that given in verse 13, where it denotes both the beings of the female sex and the part of the left by humankind. *"The earth helped the woman"* after

understanding the previous interpretation means that the New Earth is already ready to accept part of the advanced humanity ("*the woman*") belonging to the positive state and thus associated with Jana herself. Part of humankind will be saved and salvage from all the evils and untruths of the negative state, and after the transformation into the new world in True Creation, all assistance will be provided at all levels in order to achieve its full integration into this heavenly society. The other part of the sentence "*opened her mouth, and swallowed up the river which the dragon had spewed out*" shows that if any Pseudo-creators' assaults towards the positive state, in order to contaminate it with evils and untruths, these attacks will be unsuccessful because between the Zone of Displacement (Hells) and the Zone of Placement (True Creation) is a protective membrane ("*mouth*") through which none of the members of the negative state will be able to penetrate.

**17.** "*The dragon in anger against that woman unleashed the war against her other offspring, against those who keep the commandments of God and hold the testimony of Jesus.*"

This verse describes the period of a short victory of the negative state ("*the dragon*") on the planet Zero, but that she will no longer have a zero position because it falls deeper into the Hells. "*In anger against that woman unleashed the war*" marks the production of a vast amount of negative energy ("*anger*") coming from the deepest levels of the Zone of Displacement that will be transferred on the spiritual, mental, and physical level of the planet Zero with all consequences and effects. "*Her offspring, those who keep the commandments of God and hold the testimony of Jesus*" are all who for whatever reason do not participate in the ascension and remain in the 3rd dimension, although their vibrational level does not correspond to having to necessarily participate in a brief victory of the negative state. Usually, they will either be hidden agents of the positive state, who will remain here for The Lord Jesus Christ and will do some specific tasks here, or they will often be human creatures who have revealed else the ruse of the Pseudo-creators and left be deceived by them, but it will be too late that they can ascend. This phrase actually reflects everyone who does not receive the "*beast's sign*", which is a biblical sign for a chip under the skin, which will enable the Pseudo-creators manage their slaves comfortably as puppets. This is the statement of the 13th Chapter of the Revelation of St. John: "*And forcing all, both small and great,*



*rich and poor, free and slaves to have on his right hand or on his forehead the mark so that they cannot buy or sell who is not marked by name of the beast, or by a digit of her name. It is necessary to understand: who has wisdom, let him calculate the number of the beast. This number indicates the human, and that number is 666."* Whoever does not accept this chip will face various repressions, oppressions or death threats.

**18.** *"And the dragon stood up on the sea shore."*

Although the negative state ("*the dragon*") is aware of its inability to destroy the positive state, after taking over all aspects of human life, it mobilizes all its strength so that try to attack the True Creation once again and for the last time. "*The dragon stood up on the sea shore*" means an gathering of the army of superhumans at the edge of the Zone of Displacement ("*the sea shore*"), serving as a springboard for attack on the higher dimensions of the Multiverse. During this massive attack, Pseudo-creators and all others will be taken out of all dimensions outside the space-time structure of Creation into a neutral state called the limbo. Here The Lord Jesus Christ appears before them and makes the final judgment over them. The mind of all sentient entities in both positive and negative states will be fully open, and under conditions of neutrality, everyone will be able to decide on the permanent rejection of the negative state. The decision of its permanently refuse it ends the last judgement, and the new time cycle enters with the fullness of the positive state into all aspects of existence and being.

All the literal meanings of eighteen verses of the 12th Chapter of the Revelation of Saint John, the latest book of the New Testament, have been revealed. The hidden meaning of the following Chapter 13, which continues in the interpretation of the return of the Pseudo-creators, was described in the first portion of ***The New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ***, in Chapter Seven: The Concept of Antichrist.

To the attention of human beings and many other beings in Creation, the ideas of The New Revelation books will come gradually. Our mission of God's Family will, however, speed up the spread of the latest God's Word and thus greatly shorten the existence of the negative state. After its elimination, life will be much more pleasant and beautiful. We will create completely new forms of existence in various universes and its galaxies, solar systems and planets. As

has been notified many times, the New Earth will become our home, which will form the basis from where we will travel to all parts of the universe. During the preparatory period, we have done a great deal of work that has a tremendous impact on the whole Creation. Our cooperation and victim have created the best conditions for starting a revolutionary stage that has never been before. Now is the time for the desired change to become a tangible reality. We are connecting heaven with earth and thus open the gate to the positive state for all who have love in their heart. This 8th chapter, Addition of The ***New Revelation of The Lord Jesus Christ God's Family***, becomes a place which completes our previous efforts and becomes the basis for the establishment of overlapping phase in the process of spiritual progress of the Multiverse. All aspects associated with the working of our Mission have been put into proper order, and the structure of the whole existence and being was brought to a significant break point. All the old leaves and releases a place for a new beginning, when all the bearers of God's love can develop in eternal peace, happiness, harmony and satisfaction.

We look forward to mutually meeting with you and joyful moments while fulfilling other tasks in the mission of God's Family.

Your Lord Jesus Christ God's Family | December 1, 2018